

Insert 61 ☒

☒

Its early Sunday morning and the twins are in the kitchen making breakfast together and going over their plans for today

Sthe: Before I forget am gonna need you to borrow me your Ferrari for my date with Khanyo

Skhu: Why not use yours ntwana?

Sthe: I love the red one, people pay attention when am driving it

Skhu: Then have yours repainted, anyway you know were the keys are

Sthe: Thanks ntwana. So what's the plan with Mac and the diamonds?

Skhu: I went to the hotel last high and while I was in room 56, it hit me. From there you can perfectly see the coffee shop across the road

Sthe: I still don't see how a view could get us the diamonds

Skhu: You will be in room 56 while I meet up with Mac at the coffee shop to buy the diamonds

Sthe: Woah wait I like this! Then once he hands you the diamonds I blow his brains up

Skhu: Bingo! Broad daylight I play shocked and we out

Sthe: I'd kiss you right now if I were a girl

Skhu: Sies maan Sthembiso!

Just then the door buzzer came on and Skhu went to answer

Skhu: Yes

Security: Sorry to disturbed sir but there's a miss Mandy at the gate, she says she has an appointment

Skhu: Geez! Its barely even morning. Let her in

Sthe: Ain't it too early for visitors or is it the lady of the house?

Skhu: Its Mandy

Sthe: That girl's gonna be pain in your ass,I suggest you find someone else.preferably a guy

Skhu: Time ain't on my side and Mandy helped me the last time

Sthe: The last time you were a bachelor and now you have a woman in your life,trust me this Mandy girl is gonna be pain

Skhu: I hear your point,mind stepping in and finding someone for me

Sthe: Have I ever let you down,relax I've got this

Skhu; Thanks ntwana

The door bell rang and this time Sthe went to open and Mandy was standing at the door with all her portfolios and bag at hand.She had on this red little

number and her melons popped out of her chest,her weave let lose and cherry pink lipstick. She was in seductive mode

Sthe: Please come on in Mandy
Mandy followed Sthe into the living room were Skhu was having his breakfast

Skhu: Either you early or I have my wires crossed cause I thought we had a meeting at lunch

Mandy sat on the couch crossing her leg to reveal her thighs then smiled at Skhu

Mandy: Am the early one,thing is I couldn't sleep with all this amazing ideas I had for your house so I thought I should come by and run them by you before they disappear

Sthe left to go call Mac to set up that meeting

Skhu: I have somewhere to go after breakfast so I really can't do this now

Mandy: I could stay in the house and wait for you

Skhu: Am afraid not, I don't leave strangers in my house

Sthe came back and eat down

Sthe: Are you married Mandy?

Mandy: No am not

Sthe: I see why

Mandy: (irritated) Care to share?

Sthe: You have no direction, you just go wherever your breasts point you, if you were to cover them with some clothes am sure your eyes would be able to see

Mandy: I take offence in your statement Mr Zungu!

Skhumbuzo was just silently smiling behind his cup of coffee

Sthe: The house that needs revamping

is actually mine,mind if we leave so I can show you around.

Mandy: Am afraid I can't,you are too rude and I can't work with you!

Mandy picked up her things and stormed out of the house leaving Skhumbuzo rolling in the floor from laughter

Sthe: I just saved your ass and you laughing, you owe me

Skhu: Thanks ntwana,you are one rude mother f**ker

Sthe: That's why am the best in the business. Any way Mac confirmed you can meet at the coffee shop at 11

Skhu: Giving me enough time to go kiss my lady good bye

They continued with their breakfast then went to shower as Skhu was going to see his lady while Sthe was gonna polish his equipment for the

game they were about to play

⊠

I was in the kitchen making breakfast already showered and all packed ready to go. My granny came downstairs just as I was busy finishing up on dinner

Gogo: Good morning angel

Ndoni: Morning gogo, did you sleep well?

Gogo: Still alive that's all that matters

Ndoni: How I wish you can come with me back home

Gogo: Worry not my angel I will be here when you get back

Gogo went to go sit in the lounge and watched the morning news, then something caught her eye as she was watching the news and she called for me

**Gogo: Come here and see this quickly
I ran to go see what was on TV;
Breaking news**

**Lat night at around 10pm a cab
heading east on the N1 lost control
and went rolling down the cliff,one
man died and 5 in critical condition at
hospital.The identities of the victims
have not been disclosed as no
identification was found on them.**

Gogo: Could it be them?

**Ndoni: The time makes sense, it could
be them.Am afraid to even go check
on them cause the last time I did
Skhumbuzo flipped on me**

**Gogo: I would have punched you,that
family has put you through hell and
you have done all you can to help. Let
them be**

**Ndoni: Nolitha is my friend and Zweli
has a child on the way,I feel its my**

responsibility to help

Gogo: You have a wedding coming up and your responsibility is to yourself and your husband to be

Ndoni: I hear you gogo, let's go have breakfast

They got up and went to the dining table as Ndoni sat up the table and got breakfast on the bed table.

Ndoni: Should I go call aunty Veronica

Gogo: Give the smell of food a minute to reach her nostrils and she'll be down here in a second

We sat and began eating then

Veronica joined us

Vero: Morning

Us: Good morning

She sat and dished up for herself

Ndoni: How are you aunty?

Vero: I can still smell him around the house and that makes it hard

Ndoni: Hang in there,it shall be OK

Gogo: Am sure he can see your red lipstick all the way from the grave,you look like a night girl

Vero: My husband loved this lipstick

Gogo: He's gone and I hate it!

We continued eating until my phone rang and I excused myself to go answer it

Ndoni: My forever

Skhu: Come outside and give your man some live

Ndoni: Be there in a sec

I smiled as I thought at Skhumbuzo's silliness I put my phone down and told gogo I was stepping outside

Gogo: The dishes won't wash themselves ooh!

Ndoni: Am coming gogo,I run out the door and into the car

Ndoni: Thought I was gonna have to

leave without seeing you

Skhu: That will never happen, now
come here

I leaned in for a hug then a kiss, not just
any kiss but one filled with so much
passion and emotions. Skhu was
going all wild with his hands all over
my body, my sweater unzipped and his
hands playing with my breasts I was
losing breath and I could tell my poor
man wanted to make love to
me, weirdly I wanted it too cause it felt
so right and I felt so safe in his
hands. He was panting out of breath
as he picked me and placed me on his
lap with my back against the
wheel, my top was up and his hands
comfortably on my waist

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: I... think we need to stop

Skhu: Damn!

**He held on the he me very tight,
breaking the kiss.I went back to my
seat and fixed myself**

Skhu: Are you ok?

Ndoni: Am fine,are you ok?

**Skhu: Honesty my love am
dying,junior wants to play and I wanna
feel you**

**I have never had this kind of talk so it
was kind of embarrassing and felt like
I was failing my man**

Ndoni; Am sorry

**Skhu: You don't have to be sorry,this is
actually fun and painful at the same
time.**

**Ndoni: Can you hold on till we
married?**

**Skhu: Of cause I can baby,I would
even jump Mount Kilimanjaro if you
were the reward**

We laugh and talked about some other stuff

Ndoni: I will miss you thou and if you get up to any mischief am gonna set you.on flames

Skhu: I call you everyday and video call each night

Ndoni: I better get back inside before gogo flips and my parents will be here anytime from now

Skhu: This is not good bye but see you soon

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Love you more

He planted a kiss on my lips and I could tell he didn't wanna let go

Ndoni: Love I really have to go

He broke the kiss and placed one on my forehead, my heart melts each time he does that

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Forever

Skhu: And always

**I got out the car and into the house
waving at Skhu once I got to the door
then he drove off**

⊠

**Skhumbuzo drove straight from Ndoni
to the coffee shop and called Sthe on
the way**

Skhu: Ntwana where are you?

**Sthe: Room 5y and I must say the
view is amazing**

**Skhu: Am almost T the coffee
shop,call me once am seated**

Sthe: Sure thing

**Skhu drove to the coffee shop,parked
and went to seat on a table by the
reals outside**

Then Stje called

Skhu: Ntwana

Sthe: I can even see your shoe laces

Skhu: Let's play

Just then Mac walked into the coffee shop with two guys who looked like bouncers from a club,they were looking around like in search of someone, Skhu saw them and raised his hand and they came to him

Mac: Mr Zungu?

Skhu: In the flash, please sit

Mac sat with Skhu while his goon's sat on the table behind them

Skhu: I won't waste your time Mac or should I say Mr X,a very reliable source of mine tells me that you have stone and I want them

Mac: How do you know my name?

**Skhu: That's not important, the stones
Mac**

Mac: 3 metres

Skhu: Money is my life ddle name,I

need to see the stones. Am not paying millions for glass stones

Mac called one of his goons and he came to them

Mac: Show this gentleman here the merchandise

The guy reached for his pocket and took out a small black pouch and gave it to Skhu and went back to sit. Skhu untied the pouch and poured the stones on his hand and inspected them

Mac: Am a business man Mr Zungu, I don't do fakes

Skhu: They seem genuine, am happy.

Mac: My money then

Skhumbuzo returned the stones to their pouch then put them in his pocket, he smiled as he saw the red sniper light right on Mac's ear. He bent and reached for his suitcase on the

floor which had some paperwork and then BAM: Mac was out with his face on the table

Skhu quickly got up and acted in shock

Skhu: With are under attack!

As his goons stood up one was reached for their guns,they looked around then another bullet in one man's chest BAM! he was out then another in the others head

Everyone was running around taking cover,under tables and behind doors.Screams and crying filled the shop and soon the place was surrounded with police and paramedics

Police: What happened here?

Skhumbuzo walked to the police officer

Skhu: The guy on the table is with me

sir

Police: What happened?

Skhu: We were talking and the next minute he was down

Police: Just like that?

Skhu: Am as shocked

The coffee shop was cleared and declare a crime scene

Another police officer came to join

The other who was standing with Skhu

Police 2: They all gone,all three and it looks like professional sniper

Police: I smell the mysterious

Terminator resurfacing only he can dare such a act in broadday light

Police2: Am thinking the same thing

Skhu: If there's anyway I could be of help,eo not hesitate to call me

Skhu handed the police officer his business card

Police: We will be in touch Mr Zungu,do not leave town just incase we need some info

Police2: And we are sorry about your friend sir

Skhu: Thank you officer, I wish you find this monster and lock him up for good

Skhumbuzo walked to his car and got in driving to his house as Sthe would be there.Skhumbuzo had the diamonds and all was well in Terror world

⊠

The doctor walked to reception after checking up on the Nkosi's

Doc: Agnes did you manage to get hold of family of the patients who got her yesterday?

Agnes: Am afraid not doc,they are the

royal family and I don't know who to call as they are all here

Doc: Someone has to come forward and pay for the medical bills or we will be forced to send them to a government hospital

Agnes: How are they doctor?

Doctor: Not good am afraid, the young girl suffered the most as she broke her spine. The older woman suffered head injuries and the others are just as bad

Agnes: That's really sad

Doc: Continue trying to locate family or relatives, we can't keep them here without payment

Agnes: I'll do that sir, even notify the police

Doc: Thanks Agnes

The doctor went back to his rounds around the hospital

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 62☒

☒

Sthembiso and Skhu were in the house laughing over the events of earlier as Sthe was getting ready for his date

Skhu: You should have seen me act all innocent and holy back there,one of the officers even felt sorry for me

Sthe: And I bet your pretty face worked in your favour

Skhu: Yeah! Yeah!

Skhu: So when am I meeting this lady of yours?

Sthe: Soon. What do you think, shirt or T-shirt?

Skhu: T-shirt, its lunch and during the day, you don't wanna suffocate now do you

**Sthe: T-shirt it is then,well brother let me go dress up and go get my lady
Sthe went to get dressed leaving Skhu watching some soccer highlights.**

For the first time Sthe was indecisive about what to wear or was it nerves,he had already changed three times and he still felt uncool.He ended up calling his brother on the phone

Skhu: Why are you calling me from upstairs Sthembiso?

Sthe: Get up here man

Skhumbuzo walked upstairs to Sthembiso and the room was a mess with clothes all over the bed

Skhu: And then ntwana?

Sthe: I can't find anything to wear, maybe I should call her and cancel

Skhu: You are being silly and nervous, this is not your first date Sthembiso why are you this nervous?

Sthe: That girl is an angel, she makes me like a little boy

Skhumbuzo went through Sthembiso's closet and came back with a white polo T-shirt and black jeans

Skhu: Here, get dressed

Sthe dressed up and finished the look with white Jordan sneakers and he was happy with the way he looked

Skhumbuzo went back downstairs to his game while Sthe finished up and followed him after a while

Skhu: You smell like my D&G Cologne

Sthe: That's because your Cologne landed in my room and I mistakes it

for mine. See you later
Sthembiso grabbed the keys from the drawer and headed to the garage. It took a while cause the car he was looking for was in the second compartment of the garage as the owner hardly uses it. He found the car, drove it out and returned the others in then off he drove to his date.

⊠

Hlengiwe was in her kitchen making lunch and her husband watching some TV. Palesa come downstairs wearing a black maternity top and black leggings and had a hand bag
Palesa: I wont be having lunch with you guys, Richard is taking me out
Khumalo: Have fun baby
Hlengi: Seriously Khumalo! She should have fun?

Khumalo: Give the child a break

Hlengiwe maan

Palesa left the house as Richards car pulled up outside.

Hlengi: You are letting your daughter go out with a married man and flaunt their immoral infidelity to the public

**Khumalo: What did you want me to say
Hlengiwe, forbid her from going out with the father of her baby?**

Hlengi: Be a father and discipline your daughter!

Hlengiwe switched off the stove without even finishing up on lunch, she took off her apron and took her car keys

Hlengi: Am going out for some fresh air

Khumalo: And who's gonna cook

Hlengiwe, am hungry

Hlengiwe ignored him and walked out

to her car and drove off to only God knows where. She called Razor on the way

Razor: Yeah Hlengiwe, what can I do for you?

Hlengi: You could at least sound a bit more happy to hear my voice. I have been calling and you don't return my calls

Razor: Thing is I have been busy, still am

Hlengi. Can we meet for coffee, just an hour

Razor: An hour I can't but maybe 20minutes

Hlengi: Wow! Ok then Mug&Bean

Razor: Be there in 15 minutes

She ended the call and drove to mug&bean and went to sit waiting for Raymond.

Razor arrived after a short while, saw

Hlengiwe and walked to her and sat

Razor: Hi

Hlengi: Hello

Razor: You sounded a bit down on the phone,what's up?

Hlengi: You have been ignoring me Ray, you tell me what's going on

Razor: I have just been busy

Hlengi: Too busy to make a simple phone call or an SMS

Razor: Look Hlengiwe so much is going on in my life and I think I need space

Hlengiwe: Space! What do you mean by space

Razor: Am saying let's cool things down a bit and breath

Hlengiwe: Wow!

I could feel tears approaching my eyes,they were burning and I couldn't hold them in.They just ran across my

face. Razor took out a R200 note and placed it in the table

Razor: Take care of yourself Hlengiwe
Then he stood up and walked out, I just froze and the tears kept coming. How could he do this to me? So many questions I wanted to ask him but it was too late cause he was gone, but why?

After a while I pilled myself together ordered some chocolate cake and coffee, ate then drove back home. I was hurt, broken and empty. I got to the house and went straight to my room and threw myself on the bed and cried away.

I really didn't enjoy seeing her cry like that but it was bound to happen, I hated myself for making her cry and I hope that one day she'll forgive me. I

was leaving for Kzn with the family soon but I had to see Khanyi before I left so on my way from seeing Hlengiwe I stopped by the flower shop and got in,when I say her everything else didn't matter anymore as her smile was like sunshine after a storm and as always she looked at me and flashed that magical smile and I was taken.

Khanyi: Nkanyiso,you back

Razor: Glad you still remember my name

Khanyi: Its not everyday you see a guy buying flowers for their mothers. So any hat can I get you today?

Razor: Actually my mother said I should get her your number so she can thank you for suggesting sunflowers, she loved them

She smiled flicking her big eyes.God! I

almost fell

Khanyi: Very funny Nkanyiso but am not falling for that trick and no you are not having my number

Razor: Honesty I couldn't stop thinking about you since the day I saw you, am leaving for Kzn today and I was hoping you'd allow me take you to dinner when I get back

Khanyi: (blushing) When will you be back?

Razor: In two weeks but I'd call everyday if you'd share your number

Khanyi: You are a smooth talker that I'll give you. Dinner I can do as for the number, you leave yours and I'll call you

Razor: Fair enough

Khanyi handed Razor her phone and he punched in his numbers and handed the phone back.

Razor: Guess this is good bye for now

Khanyi: See you soon

Razor walked to the door, but turned around and looked back

Razor: You beautiful

Khanyi: (blushing) Thank you

Razor walked to his car and drove to the hotel to fetch the Royals

⊠

I have been standing in the shower for the past 30 seconds and all I could think about was the Nkosi's and their accident, but who do I call cause they are all in hospital. Then it hit me, the video message Zweli sent me wasn't from his phone it might be a friend. I quickly grabbed a towel and got out the shower and went for my phone and searched for the message and called the number. It was ringing and I

was nervous

Talia: Hello

Ndoni: Hello who's this?

Talia: Talia

Ndoni: Ooh Talia am glad its you,listen Zweli and the rest of the family are in hospital and I need you to go check on them and tell me how they are

Talia: What! When,what happened?

Ndoni: I don't know Talia just go there now please

Talia: Ok am going

I ended the call and lotioned and dressed up as my parents will be here an second from now, then I took my bags downstairs were gogo and aunt Veronica were waiting for me.Gogo had a large container in her hands

Gogo: I made you muffins

Ndoni: Thank you gogo,am gonna miss you so much

Gogo: Promise you'll call everyday before bed and we will pray together

Ndoni: I promise gogo

Vero: I hear Kzn is very hot so I got you some sun screen, we don't want you with sunburn on your weeding day

Ndoni: Thanks aunty, I will remember to apply it every time I step outside

Just then I could hear cars pulling up outside and I knew they were here, it was really time to go home, my second home.

The door flung open and Razor got in all smiles and all, he was followed by the rest of the family

Gogo: If it wasn't for the royal family behind you Nkanyiso, I'd kick that smile off your face. How many times must I tell you to knock

Razor: Sorry mother

Langa: Afternoon mother

Gogo: My king, it feels like night cause you taking my princess away

Noma: It will only be for a couple of days ma, she'll be back. No one can ever take her away from you

Langa: She's yours more than she's ours

Lwandle: I bought you a gift gogo and I hope you'll like it

Gogo: Oooh my son you are so sweet. Hope you taking notes

Nkanyiso

Razor: Noted mother

Lwandle gave gogo a box and she opened it

Gogo: This is the most beautiful phone ever, almost as beautiful as the princesses

Lwandle: I realised yours doesn't support video calling so I got you this one so that we can video call

sometimes cause I don't have a granny and I lived spending time with you

Gogo: As soon as I learn how to use it, I promise I'll video it everyday

Ndoni: That's sweet of you bunny ears and Gogo aunty Veronica will teach you how to use it

Vero: That's if she even allows me touch it

Razor: Okay people I think its time to go now

Gogo: Travel safe and please make sure miss am not hungry here eats, Ndoni hates food

Ndoni: Gogo!

Langa: We shall make sure she eats. Good bye ma

Noma: We will send a jet to pick you up for the traditional weeding

Gogo: Ain't there buses am scared of

flying ooh

Langa: We'll send a driver then

Nkosazana was just standing there while everyone said their good bye's.

She was still hurt that Sthembiso rejected her

Gogo walked us out as uncle Ray took my bags to the cars, then my phone rang it was Talia

Ndoni: Hello

Talia: I am at the hospital, they refused me seeing them but the doctor says its bad

Ndoni: How bad?

Talia: Nolitha has a broken spine

Ndoni: Jesus!

Talia: The queen suffered tremendous head injuries, the king is in a coma, Zweli has broken ribs and broken arm and Zevile has a broken neck, ribs, and a left leg

Ndoni: This is bad

Talia: The doctor said if no one comes forward to pay their medical bills they are moving them to a public hospital

Ndoni: How much is the bill?

Talia: 35k

Ndoni: I don't know how but I'll make a plan,tell the doctor I'll make a transfer tomorrow

Talia: Thank you.bye

I ended the call and got in the car and they drove off with me and Lwandle out the windows waving at gogo who was waving back from the gate.

⊠

I got to the restaurant and was shown my table,I went to sit and I was a nervous deck.I needed to eat to calm down.Before I could even finish breathing, there she was walking

through the door like an angel, she was wearing a white floral dress and heels. God I thank you. I stood up as she walked towards me means I hugged her, she smelled like grapes and I loved it

Khanyo: Hi

Sthe: Hi yourself

I got the chair for her and we sat, she was shy as she kept looking down avoiding my eyes

Sthe: Anything to drink?

Khanyo: Water for now thank you
I called the waiter and ordered the drinks being Apple juice for me and water for my lady

Sthe: So apart from being this dazzling, who is Khanyo?

Khanyo: Am glad you find me dazzling, am just a simple girl from around

Sthe: Your last name?

Our drinks arrived and we continued chatting, trust me this girl can smile and if she knew her voice sounded so good shed never shut up

Khanyo: I am a Khuzwayo being my mothers last name because I do not know my father

Sthe: That sad,so you live with only your mother

Khanyo: My mother passed away after giving birth to us,we were raised by my grand parents

Sthe: We?

Khanyo: My sister and I,we twins

Sthe: Halleluja!

Khanyo: What?

Sthe: I have a twin too,so identical that you wouldn't be able to tell us apart

Khanyo: We identical too

Sthe: I liked you from the day I saw you, but now I feel you

Khanyo: So who are you, behind this handsomeness

Sthe: Keep stroking my ego I like it. I am Sthembiso Zungu plain and simple

Khanyo: Fair enough

The waiter came and we ordered food and drinks as our previous ones were finish now

Sthe: Ever tried looking for your father?

Khanyo: No actually. He doesn't even know we exist cause when they broke up with my mother, she didn't even know she was pregnant. Then her family relocated here

Sthe: Do you know anything about him?

Khanyo: Nothing much, only that he was a prince and broke up with my

mom cause his family had found him
a princess to marry

Sthe: So you are royalty, you get more
interesting with each word

Khanyo: Half royalty cause my mother
isn't from royalty

Sthe: Am royalty, fully blue blooded

Our food came and we ate while
talking, I love listening to Khanyo she
was cool, calm and collected. I think I
just found my missing rib. We talked
about a lot of things including my love
for food and her passion for cooking

Sthe: Second date? Preferably dinner

Khanyo: I'd love that, you are easy to
talk to and I had a good time today

We sat for a while talking then it was
time to go. I dropped her off at her
sisters shop as she said she needed
something from her.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 63☒

NGWENYAMA KINGDOM

☒

The private jet has just landed on the soil of my forefathers, I must have slept throughout the flight cause I was shaken by mother telling me that we here.I rubbed my eyes with the back of my hands as I sat up straight on my seat.

Noma: Home at last,you must be tired

Ndoni: Just a little and it feels a bit strange calling this place home

Langa: You seem a little preoccupied or worried baby,are you ok?

We got off the jet and walked to the cars waiting for us outside, talk about an entourage with 8 cars and 16 guards. Everyone was looking and taking pictures as we walked to the cars

Ndoni: Am just worried about a friend of mine who's in hospital

Noma: That's terrible but am sure she'll be fine

Ndoni: Thing is they can't afford the bills and I was thinking of helping

Noma: Well you have your black card,use it

Ndoni: The thing is am only allowed 10k with each transaction, above that I need authorisation from both of you

Langa: How much are we talking here?

Ndoni: 35k

Noma: No!

Ndoni: Mom please, I beg you

Noma: I love you baby but my answer is still no

Ndoni: Dad please talk to mom, she's the only friend I have.

Langa: Am afraid am gonna have to side with your mother on this one, I mean 35k is a huge amount. If it was half that then maybe I'd consider it.

Lwandle: Worry not sister am sure she'll be fine

Noma: Stop worrying about everyone else for once my princess and focus on you. Everyone is probably waiting for us at the palace

Langa: Let's get you introduced to your ancestors then you get to see your fathers kingdom.

I understood were my parents were coming from I mean 35k really is a huge amount to just give

away. Hearing that Nolitha broke her spine just broke my heart, she's too young for such a destiny and I needed to help. With my parent saying no Skhumbuzo was my last hope, I pray he agrees. Lwandle pointed to me the palace as we were approaching and I must say it was huge and beautiful with do many people going up and down inside, I wonder what me being welcomed home entails cause I don't want a long ceremony. I needed to call my man and talk about the money besides I miss him.

We got to the entrance of the palace and the cars stopped and we got off, by the look of things the whole community must have been here. My mother covered my face with a scarf as we walked to the gate then I kneeled on the ground, The chief priest

began chanting ancestral praises and moving around me sprinkling something on my body as I could feel the splits on my body. Weirdly I wasn't scared or uncomfortable but in fact I felt at peace, like I had just completed a very difficult puzzle. The chief priest kneeled down before me and burnt some incense, he chanted some praises then ordered me to get up, luckily I could see the ground so I could walk. I could hear a goat besides me and I could see its legs, the chief priest was walking in front of me and I could smell the incense burning then he started praises

NDABEZITHA!

**Zulu kamalandela ngokulandela
izinkomo zamadoda**

Zulu omnyama, ondlela zimhlophe.

Wena kaPhanga noMageba

Wena kaMjokwane kaNdaba.

Wena wenkayishana

kaMenzi,eyaphuza umlaza ngameva

S'thuli sikaNdaba

S'thuli sikaNkombane

Wena kasihhawuhhawu siyinkondlo

bayikhuzile ngoba ikhuzwe abaphansi

nabaphezulu.

Wena kanogwaja omuhle mgomlenze

Wena kambambelashoba

NDABEZITHA!

We got in the house to what looked like the throne room cause I could see my fathers throne.

My face was uncovered and we knelt down,this time it was me and the rest of my family. The incense was placed on the floor and I was introduced to my ancestors. My father was holding the goat and after the introductions were done,father ordered the guards

to take the goat outside and slaughter it.

Priest: Get her dressed my queen, the people wanna meet their princess. We got up and went upstairs to my room I presumed and I was right cause we walked to a room upstairs with an oak wood door with a sign engraved "PRINCESS"

We got I.to a room and it was beautiful

Noma: Welcome home my princess

Ndoni: It feels like home,am at peace

Noma: You should, this is your home.

Now let's get you dressed and go out to meet the people

Ndoni: Where us Nkosa,shouldn't she be here with me?

Noma: She just disappeared, I think she's hurt by something.I am gonna get dressed too,will you manage on

your own?

Ndoni: I will be fine mother, you may go

My mother left me then I got a chance to take in the environment, then I freshened up just a little. There wasn't much to wear but a traditional skirt and some beads as I wasn't allowed to cover my upper body because I was still a virgin

I was done getting dressed when mother and father knocked at the door

Them: Is it safe to come in?

Ndoni: (smiling) Come on in my parents

They got in and they just smoked when they saw me

Ndoni: Stop staring and help me with my shoes mother

Mother helped me put on my white

beaded Tommy sneakers, then I got up

Langa: I am so proud of you my princess, for keeping your purity

Ndoni: Thank you father

Noma: You are the most beautiful princess this village has ever seen

My father put some goat skin on my arm then we hugged before going out. I was a bit sceptical about walking around half naked, but it had to be done.

There was singing and ululating outside as we walked out to the people.

Chief: Be quiet! And jail for your King

Everyone hailed.....

NDABEZITHA!

Wena kaMageba

S'thuli sikaNdaba

Bayede ndabezitha!

Wena womkhulu

BAYEDE!

We were standing in front of this huge crowd and all eyes were on me.

Langa: People of Ngwenyama kingdom, today marks the happiest day of my life and a change in all our lives.

Our ancestors are smiling down on us, they have blessed us. A lot of you are probably wondering how and when and the answer is now.

Ngwenyama kingdom I present to you our very own princess, my daughter Ndoniyamanzi Zulu

A princess of miracle who can perform miracles too.

Ululations began then singing and dancing.

People were having fun and I was taken back inside to meet and be introduced to all the guards and maids

in the palace. That took ages cause there were so many, it was gonna be a long day

⊠

It was almost 7 pm and Hlengiwe had since disappeared into the bedroom, the husband was hungry so he decided to find his wife. He opened the bedroom door and was met with Hlengiwe on the bed, curled up with tissues around her and red eyes

Khumalo: Look Hlengiwe I don't know what has you this upset but can we please eat, am starving and you didn't cook

Hlengi: Leave me alone khumalo!

Khumalo: I would only if you perform your wifely duties in this house and cater for your husband.

Hlengi: I don't remember working at an

old age home were everybody is incapable of making their own meal, now leave me alone!

Khumalo walked out and Hlengiwe locked the door behind him. Khumalo headed for the kitchen, bread bin, cupboards and fridge all there was to eat was three slices of bread and jam

Khumalo: This woman didn't even get groceries! I swear on my son's grave those Zulu's will pay for killing my son and putting me in this situation. With bread and juice khumalo went to sit on the couch eating. Then Palesa walked through the door with her shoes at head and swollen feet

Palesa: Daddy am home and starving
Khumalo: Didn't they feed you where you coming from? Besides I just ate the last bread in the house

Palesa: Bread! Mom is usually done cooking by now

Khumalo: Your mother isn't feeling too well so I guess she's sleeping it off

Palesa: Strange cause mom never gets sick, I'll go check up on her.

Palesa went to knock on her mothers door but she just kept quiet. Palesa went back to her father

Palesa: She's probably sleeping so I guess its just me and you over pizza

Khumalo: Meaty with extra cheese

Palesa ordered some pizza then joined her father on the couch awaiting their pizza

⊠

Dr Zungu was doing nightshift this week so all dressed up and ready to go,after eating of cause. God must have read his mind cause just as he

was opening the fridge Sthembiso walked through the door whistling holding a bag of nandos takeaways

Skhu: You just saved me another energy shake

Sthe: Worry not bro,superman is here.

Sthembiso placed the food in the microwave, took out plates then poured some juice

Skhu: Someone is happy,the date must have gone ok

Sthe: Forget ok brother,the girl is a dream.She speak when she has too,has eyes that melt my heart and a smile that stops time.

Skhu: Well then brother, welcome to love paradise

They dished up the food and ate while standing cause Skhu was in a rush.

Sthe: Forget Paradise brother,call your designer to tailor you a suit cause

straight after you am going straight.
Skhu: Ok Mr narrow and straight am
off to work

Sthe: More food for me!

Skhumbuzo grabbed the Ferrari keys
on the table seeing that they were
close by and headed out.

Khanyi and Khanyo were packing up in
the flower shop getting ready to go
home

Khanyi: Might as well tell me about
this guy cause you've been smiling
since you got here

Khanyo: What guy?

Khanyi: Out with it Khanyo,now

Khanyo: Okay okay,fine. He's
hot,handsome, rich and smells like a
dream

Khanyi: Sounds like you've hit the
jackpot

Khanyo: And he has an identical twin

**Khanyi: How will you tell them
apart,its gonna be tricky**

**Khanyo: Easy my sister,twins don't
have the same taste when it comes
essence.I know how my man smells**

**Khanyi: Good for you. Now let's go
home before transport runs out**

**They took their stuff,locked the shop
and headed home.**

⊠

**I was tired and sleepy, after flying for
hours then all the festivities I needed
to sleep,it was fun thou and the
kingdom is beautiful.**

**We were done with dinner so I
excused myself**

**Ndoni: Fatigue is taking its toll on my
body and mind,I'd like to call it a night**

Lwandle: I'll be joining the other boys

outside,good night sister

Langa: Good night my princess. Wena Lwandle no getting up to mischief with those boys

Noma: And no drinking Lwandle

Lwandle: Heard you my queen

Lwandle kissed my cheek,moms and ran out to join the festivities outside.I went upstairs to my room,jumped on the bed, still in my traditional attire and video called my man

Skhu: Nana. What a pleasant surprise

Ndoni: Hope am not keeping you away from your patients

Skhu: No Mrs Zungu I was actually about to go do my rounds as you can see that am still in my office

Ndoni: You still have millions to pay before I become Mrs Zungu

Skhu: Is that what you father said,he's charging me millions?

Ndoni: I doubt it will get that far, anyway I hear that Zweli and his family are there

Skhu: Haven't seen them but rumors are going around

Ndoni: Talia tells me they can't afford their bill and that they will be sent to a public hospital

Skhu: Hospital policy, if you can't pay you can't stay. That look in your eyes tell me something, what are you thinking?

Ndoni: I was thinking maybe we can lend a hand just for the spirit of kindness

Skhu: You know were I stand concerning those people my love, I however won't stop you if you wanna help but know that I do not approve.

Ndoni: But my love we could make the payment anonymous that way they

won't know we did it.

Skhu: I will still know

Ndoni: I guess that's a no?

Skhu: This is about the only thing am gonna say no to, anything else you can have

Ndoni: I hear you, I'll call Talia and tell her I can't help

Skhu: Am gonna go do my rounds now then I'll call you soon okay

Ndoni: If am not sleeping by that time

Skhu: I'll leave a message then

Ndoni: Love you

Skhu: Love you more

The call disconnected

Skhumbuzo was thinking as he was walking out of his office

Skhu: Sometimes I think these bloody people get themselves in trouble intentionally just to get Ndo's

attention. Hope its not true thou
cause if it is then I'll bring them real
trouble

I sent Talia an SMS cause I couldn't
bring myself telling her I won't be able
to help anymore. Honestly I think I had
bitten more than I could chew and
hopefully Noli will understand. Am
just a school girl,princess or not and
35k is huge.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love

Insert 64☒

☒

With tears flooding down her red

face,Hlengiwe was writing something on her cellphone. Besides her on the bed was a pen and notepad and a bottle of sleeping pills,she could hear the laughter coming from the lounge but that didn't seem to even interest her.First was a message to Raymond
When you helped me on the side of the road that day,not only did I have a flat tyre but a flat life.Replacing that tyre,you replaced my will to live again.Because of you for a while I felt like a woman again,loved and worth it.Thank you for making me smile,giving me moments to look back to.I have a flat tyre therefore I cannot go on,my journey ends here
Goodbye Raymond
Then she pressed send,placed her phone down and began a note to her husband

Khumalo

I have nothing much to say my husband apart from the fact that I have decided to honor my wedding vows,till death do us apart.I cannot go on like this anymore, this marriage died with our son Thabiso, like his name he took all my joy with him.Please take good care of Pali,teach her right from wrong and be a father not a friend.

Good bye

Hlengiwe put the notepad on the dressing table and began swallowing the pills,then she got under covers and waited for her death.

Palesa: Well daddy its getting late I think I should go sleep.

Khumalo: Yeah you better go cause if you were to fall asleep here,I wouldn't

be able to get you upstairs.

Palesa: Am not that big you know

Khumalo: Nah you not, you just huge.

Thanks for the pizza it was nice

Palesa: Night daddy

Palesa left her father and went to her bedroom to sleep then Khamalo got up and went to his bedroom too. He tried opening the door but it was locked

Khumalo: Hlengiwe open my bloody door!(knocking)

After a while of knocking with no response from Hlengiwe or any movement from inside, khumalo decided his wife needed some space.

Khumalo: I am gonna go sleep in one of the guest rooms, but Hlengiwe you gotta stop sulking cause am not giving you the divorce.

Khumalo left to the other bedroom

and went to sleep.

⊠

It was the day of the move for the Nkosi's, a downgrade from royal treatment to normal treatment. Nkosi was laying in his bed deep in thought. Nkosi: That woman that appeared in the middle of the road, or was it a ghost! Whatever she is that was Thandekile. Question is why does she want to harm my family? I mean she died a long time ago.

The door opening snapped Nkosi out of his thoughts, it was the doctor Doc: Morning my king, how are we feeling this morning?

Nkosi: Like a king who's down and out
Doc: Worry not sir, they will take good care of you. Your transport is here I'll get a nurse to prep you so y'all can be

moved

Nkosi: Thanks doc let's get this over and done with.I'd really appreciate it if we could use the back exit so to avoid unnecessary publicity

Doc: I'll get the driver to turn around to the back

Nkosi: Thank you doctor

The doctor left to go get the nurse to prep Nkosi for the move

I thank the heavens that its morning, Am so tired I feel like a dog that has been hit by a truck.All I need now is a shower,call my Lady then hit my bed. Skhumbuzo headed to his office,took his stuff and went out to his car as his shift was over.On his way home he decided to stop by my he coffee shop and get himself some coffee to keep him awake on his drive home.He got

to the coffee shop and parked outside then walked in to sit. A waiter came to attend to him

Waiter: Good morning sir, how may I be of service?

Skhu: Decaf cappuccino please, to go

Waiter: Coming right up sir, can I get you anything else? We have freshly baked cinnamon croissants

Skhu: No thank you, that will be all

The waiter left to go get the coffee, then this lady walked into the coffee shop and was smiling her teeth out. As soon as she saw Skhu she walked straight towards him

Khanyo: What a pleasant coincidence bumping into you here my prince. May I sit please

Skhu was shocked at who this lady standing in front of him was

Skhu: Ahhmm! You may sit but am not

staying long

Khanyo: So when am I seeing your place?

Skhu: Okay please balance me here very fast, how do I know you?

Khanyo:(smiling) Very funny my prince

The waiter came back with the coffee and gave it to Skhu

Waiter: Your order sir

Skhu: Thank you

Skhumbuzo paid for his coffee and stood up trying to run away from the lady he's sitting with cause she was getting too comfortable with him.

Skhu: Am so sorry but I have to get going, I didn't even get your name. You are?

Khanyo: Stop being funny my prince, call me so we can go on that date.

Skhumbuzo just rushed out of the coffee shop as fast as he could and got into his car driving off. He activated his Bluetooth and called his lady

Ndoni: My future king, good morning

Skhu: Now I could get used to being called that all the days of my life

Ndoni: (blushing) That can be arranged sir

Skhu: Am on my way home from work and I needed to hear your voice.

Ndoni: Am flattered that am missed, can't wait to be back home

Skhu: How's the palace, are you ok?

Ndoni: The palace is perfect and we are awaiting your people tomorrow

Skhu: Am sensing a but in your voice are you sure you ok Nana?

Ndoni: It must be the wedding nerves cause I have been having this

persistent dream about our wedding day

Skhu: Dream! What's the dream about?

Ndoni: Am in my wedding dress and covered in blood laying on the floor.

Skhu: Blood! That sounds serious more like a warning than just a dream

Ndoni: I shall look into it am sure its just the nerves

Skhu: I do not want you stressing my love, I'd go to hell and back just to make sure you safe.

Ndoni: No one is carrying guns to my wedding Skhumbuzo, I want to marry you unarmed

Skhu: And you shall my lady. Am coming down there tomorrow for some pre celebration, do not tell anyone my father would kill me

Ndoni: You are so naughty my love but

I miss you too

Skhu: See you tomorrow then my lady

Ndoni: Am counting the hours my love

They ended the call and Skhu was smiling like a newborn baby

Skhu: Whoever that is trying to hurt my lady or anyone close to me, I swear am gonna blow your brains!

And that girl at the coffee shop must have mistaken me for someone else, I have a feeling its Sthembiso. That guy and girls, geez!

Skhumbuzo decided to make another phone call using his other phone, the phone rang for a while then it was answered

Skhu: Fox! Its Terror am calling in on that favor you owe me.

Fox: Anything just name it

Skhu: Get your boys ready, am getting married next month and I have a

feeling someone might have sinister plans

Fox: Mission?

Skhu: Red! Kill anything that breaths and not on the guest list I will send you later during the week

Fox: Heard you boss,not even mosquitoes will see your wedding day. Skhu ended the call and drove home

⊠

The Nkosi's have arrived at the public hospital and all five of them had been placed in one ward separated by mere curtains. Everyone was still sleeping from being sedated for the move, but Nkosi was wide awake trying to figure out why Thandekile came back from the dead to harm his family.

Nkosi: Thandekile why? What do you want from us?

Thandekile's ghost just appeared from the wall and if Nkosi wasn't badly hurt, he would have jumped out the hospital window and landed on the pavement outside. This was his first encounter with a spirit and he was so scared that his forehead and palms were sweating

Thandekile: Justice my king, I came back to get justice for myself since you failed to set your wife straight after she killed me.

Nkosi: Wha.....t are you talking about? You died from pne pneumonia the doctors confirmed it. My wife didn't kill you!

Thandekile: Your ignorance and blindness shall be your death. Think like a king and seek help your kingdom is on fire. If you don't wake up its burning down with you.

**Yhandekile disappeared back into the wall leaving Nkosi scared
Nkosi: What's going on here? And why is everyone warning me about my wife? Could there be more to my queen that I know? Lord of my ancestors please come to my rescue, why have you forsaken me!**

Like & comment

**@Admin®
#Love-y'all☒
Triple love☒**

Insert 65☒

☒

I haven't had sleep since the day I got here, its always the same dream each time I close my eyes. I have even lost appetite for food leading to weight

loss, am worried, stressed trying to make something of the dream. The question that keeps running in my head: Will I die on my wedding day? I have been trying to connect to mystic land for answers but to no avail, my soul is too heavy and only the purest of souls enter mystic land. Just as sleep was creeping in on me, I heard voices outside and it sounded like people shouting or was it singing so I sat up straight on my bed and listened. Indeed there were people outside and they were shouting our clan names

Sikhulekile ekhaya, ebukhosini
Zulu kamalandela ngokulandela
inkomo zamadoda
Siyakhuleka ekhaya
Yithina oZungu oManzini
Ongyama kayishi, isha

ngababhebhezeli

Besizocela ishlobo esihle

Zulu wena kamalandela

Siyakhuleka ebukhosini,Bayede!

**Some sense of joy filled my
soul,cause the day has finally arrived.**

**I quickly jumped off my bed and got
into the shower,then I remembered
gogo would roast me if she could see
me now,showering with an unmade
bed. So I returned to my room,made
my bed and got back to the shower
and did my hygiene routine,half way
through my shower I head mom
knocking on my door**

Noma: Princess you need to get up

Ndoni: (shouting from the shower)

Come in mother,am in the shower

Noma opened the door and got in and

**Ndoni finished up and joined her
mother in the room.**

Ndoni: Mother good morning

Noma: Morning my princess, you up early. That's a good thing thou cause Nkosazana and the other maidens to sit with you are here.

Ndoni: Where's father, the people at the gate have been at this praising thing for a while now, they must be thirsty.

Noma: Worry not about your in-laws my angel, the elders shall deal with them. Your father and the uncles will be having breakfast downstairs and I shall be overseeing the chefs in the kitchen

Ndoni: Must I go downstairs for breakfast?

Noma: No. Get dressed and Nkosazana shall bring up your breakfast. I am proud of you my daughter, I really am

Thank you mother

Noma: I shall leave letting you get dressed, I will send the maidens up with your breakfast

Ndoni: Am getting married soon mother, its finally happening

A tear escaped mothers eye as she came to embrace me in a hug

Noma: Not only are you getting married soon my child, you have made your father and me do proud.

Marrying off a pure daughter is every parents dream and you my daughter are a treasure

Ndoni: No tears please mother

Noma: Get dressed then eat

Noma let go of her daughter and walked out.

I finally got a chance to lotion and get dressed in my black high waist skirt a white vest and black Cardigan, a did

my head wrap and then my phone rang,it was my other half

Ndoni: Manzini

Skhu: My forever, hope you slept well

Ndoni: I'll survive, are you still coming

Skhu: Yeah am dying to hold you in my arms

Ndoni: This time its gonna be forever

Skhu: I just called to say I love you

Ndoni: I needed to hear that,thanks my love

Skhu: Are you ok Nana?

Ndoni: Am fine,just get here.

Skhu: See you soon my queen

I hang up the call just as Nkosazana and the maidens got into my bedroom with my breakfast but I was too shaken up to eat

Nkosa: Time for breakfast makoti

Ndoni: I don't think I can keep anything down,am too uneasy

Nkosa: Why thou?

Ndoni: A lot could go wrong

Nkosazana, what if dad asks for the impossible and the Zungus decide to leave

Nkosa: Nothing is impossible for Skhumbuzo, I mean the man is a billionaire

Ndoni: Evil forces or even

Zweli, anything could go south

Nkosa: You worry too much you'll have wrinkles, have your breakfast and relax

I decided to eat something and stop thinking about the dream, thou it was bothering me.

⊠

Sthe and his brother were in town shopping for Ndoni's engagement ring

Sthe: You seem down for someone

whose about to pop the big question
Skhu: Its Ndo man,am worried about
her she sounds stressed

Sthe:Could be pre-wedding jitters

Skhu: I think its more than that,the
last time we spoke she mentioned
some dream were she was laying in a
pool of blood in her wedding dress

Sthe: That's deep

Skhu: I called Fox to get his team and
beef up security,am still not
ease.What if someone is planning on
harming my queen

Sthe: Then I will personally kill that
person myself, stop worrying and be
strong for your lady.Assure her
everything is gonna be fine

Skhu: For someone who eats as much
as you,you make sense

Sthe: A well feed brain is a well oiled
machine

Skhu: What do you think about this one(pointing at a ring)

Sthe: Simple and elegant, I think its perfect

Assistant: Sir that's a 36ct ring and its expensive

Sthe: The person we getting it for has a heart worth 98ct,if I were you I'd shut my 2ct mouth and get the ring ready

Assistant: My apologies sir,I'll get the ring ready for you.

Sthe: Good

The assistant boxed the ring, bagged it and handed it over to Sthe.Skhu paid for what he had came for and they left the shop back home where Skhu was gonna get ready to go pop the question



Its morning at the Khumalo residence and Khumalo had just woken up,the time was :a8m39 and to his surprise there was no breakfast yet again.The man of the house went to knock in his room one last time

Khumalo: Hlengiwe I demand you open this door right now,let's talk about this like grown ups.Stop this madness

Silence responded to khumalo

Khumalo: I mean it Hlengiwe,if this door is not opened in minutes am breaking it down!

Palesa appeared behind her father still in her PJ's

Palesa: You could use the spare key instead of breaking the door you know

Khumalo: I wonder why I didn't this.k of that,thanks my daughter

Khumalo went to get the spare key in

the kitchen drawer and opened the door to his room. What khumalo met in his room, not even therapy could prepare any man for.

Hlengiwe was laying down on the carpet, faced down with foam coming out of her mouth. The covers were on the floor too and it looked like she was struggling to get out of bed, probably to the door before she collapsed. Khumalo kneeled next to his wife and turned her around to lay on her pack, then shouted for palesa who was in the kitchen cleaning out the peanut butter jar with a spoon
Khumalo: (shouting) Palesa call an ambulance, hurry

Palesa hurried to see why his daddy needed an ambulance, when she got to the room her mother was on the floor, her head on his fathers lap who

looked so weak

Palesa: What's going on daddy

Khumalo: Call the bloody ambulance

Palesa and stop asking me silly

questions Palesa was starting to

panicking and tears were threatening
her eyes

Palesa: Is she alive? Does she have a
pulse?

Khumalo: Palesa the bloody
ambulance!

Palesa: I don't have airtime and the
land line got cut off

Khumalo: Unbelievable, just bloody
unbelievable!

Khumalo: Get me her car keys, am
taking her to hospital myself.

Palesa: Right behind you daddy.

Khumalo picked up his wife and

rushed out to the car, placing her in the
backseat. Palesa followed behind

getting in the backseat also to ensure her mother doesn't fall. The car speed off. Palesa was sniffing and crying in the back seat

Khumalo: Hold on my love, you are gonna be ok I swear.

Palesa: Her pulse is getting weaker by the second

Khumalo was driving like a maniac on his way to the hospital and before scramble eggs could be ready, Khumalo was parking at the hospital. He got out of the car, carried his wife and rushed into the hospital shouting for help

Khumalo: Help: Someone please help. My wife is dying

The nurses rushed to Khumalo with the bed and put her on and rushed her away, then the doctor came to Khumalo

Doc: Sir am gonna need you to come down and explain to me what happened

Khumalo was panicking unable to stand still while Palesa was making things worse with her crying

Khumalo: I don't know doc,I just found her in the floor and some white stuff coming out of her mouth.I think she ate something

The doctor left Khumalo and rushed to were the nurses disappeared with Mrs

Khumalo: Call me if they are done,am going to the hospital chapel

Palesa: Can I join you dad,just to pray for mom.

Khumalo: Stay here Palesa and call me if anything comes up

Khumalo left Palesa and went to the chapel. He light a candle for his wife and bagan saying his piece

Khumalo: Dear God

Actually I don't know why am here but here I am,

I need you to forgive me for the sins am about to commit and not punish my loved one's for my mistakes.

Zulu and his wife killed my only son and am sorry I cannot forgive them. I will kill their only daughter during her wedding just so they feel the pain of losing a child.

Then am gonna finish this with the very person who began this whole this, Nkosi's little brat. After she's also dead you can take me too for I would have avenged my son.

Hlengiwe is a good woman and she deserves better so please spare her life, I beg you. She's the only thing I have left to live for. Keep her alive, she deserve it

Amen

Khumalo left the candle burning and went back to Palesa

Khumalo: Any news?

Palesa: No one has come out yet

Khumalo sat down and buried his head in his hand waiting for news about his wife

⊠

The Zungus were finally let into the house after what felt like a lifetime of them praising outside. They were in the house and I was panicking like hell, even my palms were sweating. I was pacing up and down my room until I was disturbed by my door opening and it was mother

Ndoni: Is everything going ok mother?

What's going on down there?

Noma: Relax Ndoni, girls follow me

We followed mother downstairs, heads faced down we were ordered to sit on the grass mat on the floor, then I heard my uncle Senzo speak

Senzo: Our kingdom is filled with beautiful princesses as you can all see, now please pick the one you wish to pick

My heart nearly jumped out of my chest due to stress, what if they pick the wrong one? Who is here anyway.

Bab'Zondo: We seek a rare breed one of the kind and without a doubt the flower we seek is the one in the black skirt

Finally some relief

Senzo: Nfoniyamanzi, you heard what this man said. Do you know this people?

Ndoni: Yes uncle I know them

Senzo; Where are they from?

Ndoni: They are the Zungu's uncle from Unyazi kingdom

Senzo: Very well then, you may leave us

We stood up and went back to my room, I was still not at ease I needed this to be over so I can see my man

Nkosa: Can you relax now, everything is gonna be ok.

Ndoni: I think. I need a bath, just to pass time

Nkosa: Geez girl you dramatic!

I ignored Nkosazazana and went to run myself a bubble bath, undressed then got in. The water really managed to calm me down cause I felt better after a while just sitting in the tub. The water was almost getting cold so I got out, towel on and went to join the rest of the maidens in my room.

Still no news from downstairs and that

brought back all the stress. After a long while, three hours or more my door opened again and I jumped off the bed, it was mother smiling then she started singing

Gabigabi, mfaz'ongazalanga

Gabigabi mfaz'ongazalanga

Uyothi wabonani mfaz'ongazalanga

The other maidens joined in and mother was allulating. I smiled cause I knew what this meant, how I wish gogo was here I really miss her. I hope she and Veronica don't kill each other while am away.

Noma: Congratulations my princess you are now traditionally someone's wife

Ndoni: Thank you mother, someone's wife or not I will always be a Zulu princess

Noma: Ok MaZulu let's get you

dressed your in-laws want to see their future queen

I was to wear my Zulu traditional attire then downstairs to meet my now officially in-laws. I was relieved that this was done and I needed to be in Skhu's arms throughout this night.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 66☒

(Continuation)

☒

By the time I got downstairs uncle Ray and two other guards were already downstairs. Ray was talking to my father and mom was not here.I

assume dad was telling uncle Ray about what I told them regarding Mr Khumalo

Ndoni: I am sorry to have to cut your conversation short gentleman, uncle am ready

Langa:(smiling) You do tell that boy I want my princess home before sunrise

Ndoni: Daddy!

Razor: I will see that she's back my king

Langa: Good

I hugged daddy then we walked out of the car and drove off. The beach was not that far from the palace and I could have walked there, but my parents weren't having any of that walk.

Ndoni: I take it dad told you about Mr Khumalo and his sinister plans

Razor: He did my princess

Ndoni: Are they planning on doing anything?

Razor: I do not know for now but they are both very angry

Ndoni: I shall talk to them tomorrow, try convincing them to allow destiny to prevail.

Razor: I doubt they'll listen my princess, when the family is under threat the queen just slips into defensive mode and that is never good for the enemy.

Ndoni: I do not want anymore bloodshed around me,if mine is the price to pay then do be it

Razor: You too kind my princess. Before we knew it we were at the beach

Ndoni: Thanks uncle Ray but you don't have to wait up,Skhumbuzo will bring

me back

Razor: Not a chance! I promised the king and if I come back without you he'll cut off my ears and fry them

Ndoni: You being dramatic uncle

Razor: Rather dramatic than earless.

We shall wait for you right here. shout if you need anything

Ndoni: (smiling) it's gonna be a long wait then

I left the guys in the car and walked towards the beach, the view of the stars shining upon the water was just so beautiful you'd get lost in it. There were people on the beach some watching the stars, picnic and some just running around. But where was my man? My phone rang and it was him

Skhu: Looking even more beautiful under the stars

Ndoni: (blushing) Where are you?

Skhu: Right in front of you my lady, just keep going

I smiled as I put my phone away and took steps forward. After a few steps something caught my eye, there was this huge heart made out of lit small candles and there was someone inside the heart. Three four steps a smile decorated my face as I could tell that it was my other half. Finally I was in front of him, he held my hand as I stepped into this shining heart. This was so romantic that it had me emotional

Ndoni: What's going on Skhumbuzo? Instead of him answering me, he went down on one knee and held out the most amazing, elegant gold ring.

Skhu: MaZulu nkosazana yase Ngwenyameni

My heart knew you were mine from the very first day I saw you in that hospital bed. Our destinies were sealed before we even lay eyes on each other.

Today I kneel before you with all my imperfections and ask you to take into your life and be my breath in days I feel like letting go.

Will you marry me Ndoniyamanzi?

By now I was do blown away, so emotional that tears were flooding down my cheeks. My hand covering my mouth in shock I couldn't utter a single word, instead I just nodded my head and handed him my left hand. I felt the cold metal slip into my finger as tears made it hard for me to see clearly, his thumb across my face as he wiped off my tears and kissed my forehead

Skhu: I promise to make you cry everyday,not in pain but in joy. I love you

**Ndoni: I love you back even more
My tears wouldn't stop falling as this was the most romantic and unique proposal I have ever seen,his hands on my waist he planted a kiss on my lips and I just got lost.He would spin me around and it was beautiful.**

Before I could even open my eyes people were clapping around us,some even taking pictures.I just buried my head in his chest as I was shy.I took a look at my hand and it finally sank in,Ndoniyamanzi Zungu and I loved the sound of it.



The time is seven o'clock for the Nkosi's at the public hospital,

breakfast is served and the Nkosi's patiently wait for the doctor to tell them when they can go home.

Queen: Even a pig wouldn't eat this disgusting thing they call oats!

Noli: How I miss my own bed and a hot bubble bath

Zweli: As soon as we out of here am moving out of home,tired off all this drama

Zevi: I'll have to agree with you on this one my dear husband, its time we find our own place

Zweli: For a while I forgot I had a wife and no,am not going with you.

Nkosi was all silent throughout all this,like he was in his own world.The doctor walked in and judging by the smile on his face he had good news.

Doc: Good morning royalties

Them: Morning

Doc: You'll be happy to hear that I have some good news for y'all, and a little of bad news

Queen: Can the good news please be that we can go home, no offense doc but the food here is uneatable

Doc: We have ran all possible test and am happy to say that you can go home, thou you my queen and the prince are gonna have to come back for weekly checkups but all is clear.

Zweli: You said something about bad news doc, what is the bad?

Doc: The princess can't leave as she'll need a wheel chair and unfortunately we do not have wheelchairs so she's gonna have to remain till you can get her a wheelchair of her own

Tears formed in Nokithas eyes

**Noli: N! Y'all can't leave me here, mom!
Dad! Please**

Doc: There's an institution I can refer you to,they sell wheelchairs at a reasonable price

Zweli: How much are we talking doc?

Doc: Around R4000

Queen: Nkoosi!(shouting)

Nkosi snapped out of his thoughts

Nkosi: Hhm? What?

Queen: Say something

Nkosi: Am sorry,about?

Zweli: Nolitha needs a wheelchair dad,she can't leave the hospital without one

Noli: Daddy please,I can't stay here I wanna go home

Doc: I'll go get your papers ready am sure y'all wanna head home.

The doctor left the Nkosi's to talk

Zweli: Listen sis,I will get you a wheelchair I promise.I ask that you stay here for today and I'll cone back

for you tomorrow

Zevi: There will be no need for that my sister,I have some savings stashed away,not enough but It can cover the wheelchair.

Noli: Thank you so much sister,I owe you

Zevi: Don't mention it,we family.

The doctor came back with the necessary papers,they were signed and discharged. The queen called the guards to bring them change of clothes,then the institution was called to deliver a wheelchair for Nolitha.

The guards arrived after a while and they all dressed up and ready to leave

Zweli: I got a taste if what it feels like to be a commoner and its bitter.

Queen: My husband you've been awfully silent today,what bothering you?

Nkisi: I need to go home to my village

Queen: For what!

Nkosi: Something doesn't quite make sense to me revolving Thandekile's death. I need to find out what really happened

Queen: (Livid) Really Nkosi! You are gonna leave your injured wife, the queen of this kingdom in chase if some stupid girl's death

Nkosi: Thandekile was not some stupid girl she was my betrothed and I need to know what happened to her, I owe her that much

Queen: What about me, don't I need you by my side during these trying times

Nkosi: Am sure you'll survive a couple of days without me besides the roof is fixed at the palace and you can go back to there, bark orders at everyone

and be a queen

Zevile came back from the bathroom pushing Nolitha

Zevi: All ready to go

They all got up and a cab was waiting for them outside. As they were

walking outside Zweli went to buy a

news paper from a street vendor and the guard paid for it. Front page news!

South Africa's youngest billionaire just found his missing rib

Zweli began sweating as he was looking at Ndoni all smiles in that picture and the ring on her finger, so happy in Skhumbuzo's arm.

Zweli was boiling mad, angry and close to frustration, he threw the paper on the ground as he walked to the cab and it drove off.



It has been hours since Palesa went into labour, khumalo was waiting patiently to hear from the doctors, Richard was a wreck pacing up and down the corridor like a man losing his mind

Khumalo: Sit down man, you making me dizzy

Richard: Am sorry, am just nervous
He sat for a while and stood up again

Khumalo: I don't see any baby clothes, what's your plan

Richard: As soon as the baby is here I'll dash to the shops and get everything sir

Khumalo: Your plans regarding my daughters future?

Richard: I like your daughter and if she gives me a son which am hoping for, am definitely marrying her.

After what seemed like forever the

doctor finally came out

Doc: Mr Khumalo

Khumalo: Is my daughter ok doc, what about the baby?

Richard: Is it a boy or a girl?

Dic: Who are you sir?

Richard: Sorry Doctor, my name is

Richard Thompson the baby's father

Doc: Congratulations gentleman, Palesa has given birth to a healthy baby girl

Richards face dampened

Khumalo: Thank you doc can we see them please

Sic: The mother is too tired and asleep but you can see the baby

Khumalo: Please doc

Doc: Follow me please

Khumalo and Richard followed the doctor and they were taken to the baby.

So small and cute she was,with blue eyes and pink lips,tiny fingers and toes.Her father held her and smiled
Richard: So perfect my angel,welcome to the world.

He kissed her little hand

Richard: Crystal, your name is Crystal Khumalo then took the baby as Richard went to get some baby clothes and other stuff,he was hoping for a baby boy but looking into Crystal's eyes his heart melted and he fell in love with that little soul.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Ya'll☒

Triple love☒

Insert 67☒

ⓧ

I got home very late last night or should I say this morning cause it was way after midnight when Skhumbuzo brought me back home. Butterflies flapped in my stomach as I went over the events of last night, I kept looking at my ring every 5 seconds just to make sure it doesn't disappear. I was disturbed by a knock on my door while still admiring the beauty of the rock in my finger.

Ndoni: Come on in

A maid came in and bowed just by the door

Maid: Good morning my princess, I have come to clean the room and inform you that breakfast will be served in 15 minutes.

Ndoni: (smiling) Thank you Maureen, you may be excused. I shall clean my

room then be down shortly

Maid: Its my duty my princess to clean your room,you are the princess

Ndoni: Old habits die hard Maureen, its ok you may leave

Maid: Thank you my princess

Maureen left and closed the door

behind her.I got up and made my bed then headed to the bathroom for my morning hygiene process and I took my time in that bath.I was happy and whole,thou I knew by the end of this coming Saturday I shall be laying in hospital in pain.Nothing would wipe away the smile on my face and am hoping I could be able to talk to Mr Khumalo and make him see the light.After a while I bit out if the bath,dried up and lotioned then got dressed up in my light blue torn jeans and a white baggy T-shirt and

slippers. I grabbed my phone and headed down for breakfast, the whole family was already seated and waiting for me

Lwandle: Finally the blushing bride to be graces us with her presence
(mocking his sister)

Ndoni: Shut up bunny ears (kissing his forehead and pulling his ears) Good morning family

Them: Morning

I pulled out a chair and sat down and everyone began dishing up breakfast.

Langa: That boy must thank his ancestors cause was ready to hunt him down and hang him upside down if you weren't home

Ndoni: Daddy!

Noma: I didn't even hear you come in last night. What time did you get back

Ndoni: You were probably fast asleep

mim but it was before midnight
I reached for the fruit salad which was
next to Lwandle and I made sure to
use my left hand exposing my bling
Lwandle: God save my eyes! Is that
what I think it is sis?

I ignored the fact that I was about to
enjoy the attention coming my way

Noma: What is it Lwa?

Ndoni: Its just fruit salad bro and am
not gonna finish it

Lwandle: Am talking about that
sunshine on your finger

Langa: Both hands on the table

Ndondo,let us see

I blushed as I placed my left hand in
the table and smile,mother was
speechless and I could see the tears
building up in her eyes

Noma: Ooh my daughter! Its so
beautiful. Am proud of you

Langa: The boy has taste,I give him that. The ring is beautiful fit for a princess

Lwandle: I didn't expect anything less from my brother in law, that man has class

Ndoni: Thank you little brother,I'll make sure he hears that.

We went back to breakfast,ate and Lwandle asked to be excused as always

Langa: Do not lock that door young man or I'll have you do the garden for the whole of next week

Noma: The designer will be here by 10,you need to get measured for your tux and traditional outfit

Lwandle: Yes my royal highnesses, it shall be like that

Lwandle disappeared into his room and I was left with my parents

Ndoni: Am glad we alone, I'd like us to finish up last night's conversation

Noma: You mean that rash Khumalo

Ndoni: Yes mother

Langa: What did you wanna talk about my princess?

Ndoni: I know that you both love me and would do anything to protect me, I would like you to not do anything about this and let me handle it

Noma: I don't understand are you asking us to fold our arms and watch someone try to kill you? Cause that's not an option

Langa: It would be a cold day in hell before I allow anyone hurt my daughter.

Ndoni: I understand dad and u appreciate it really all am asking is that you do not do anything until I have had a chance to talk to Mr

Khumalo first

Noma: But Ndoni.... I

Ndoni: Ma please I beg of you both,if I fail then I promise you can intervene

Langa: The wedding is on Saturday just 5 days away,there's no time for negotiations

Ndoni: Daddy please let me try,I am about to become someone's wife and I need to learn to stand my ground and fix my problems

Noma: I don't know my princess, it just sounds so risky

Ndoni: If I can make rain am sure I can convince Khumalo to stop this whole madness

Langa: Promise to let us know how it goes

Ndoni: Thank you father and mother do not worry no harm shall come to me

Noma: If he as much as touches a hair on your head I swear am gonna kill him slowly

Breakfast was over and I headed to my room to pack to leave while I await the designer for both my dresses.

Schools open tomorrow and I still need to find a maid of honor. I wish Nolitha would just gear my side of the story, she's the only friend I have.

⊠

Am grateful to have slept on my own bed last night yet am having a tough time getting used to the fact that I Nolitha Nkosi the only princess of my fathers kingdom has to use a wheelchair. I always hear people say we should count our blessings, I guess I should be grateful for being alive. I was still in bed waiting for one if the

maids to come help me get ready for the day so I scrolled my phone and social media was a buzz, Ndoniyamanzi this, princess this, Geez! She's not the first person to get married I mean what's so special about her?

My miid went from zero to nil after seeing her and Skhumbuzo on social media, I have been a princess all my life but yet there's nothing about me anywhere, the world should be sympathising with me but no everything is about the two minute princess. MXM! I was angry and mad at Ndoni for stealing all the limelight, why does everything have to be about her

My door flung open and it was one of the maids coming to help me get ready.

Maid: Good morning my princess,are you ready to get up?

Noli: I've been up for ages,took you long enough to get here.Get me my chair and help me to the bathroom

The maid got my chair,helped me off my bed onto my chair and pushed me to the bathroom.

Noli: I can take it from here,now please leave

Maid: I'll be in the bedroom cleaning my princess, shout if you need anything

Noli: That's what you paid for,now please excuse me I need to shower.

The maid left me in the shower and I undress and began my process, I had to use the shower cause it was more convenient and I could shower on my wheelchair.I finally finished and called for the maid,she came helped me

back to my room and I motioned and dressed up and downstairs we went for breakfast. Mother, Zweli and His wife Zevile were already seated, but there was no sign of dad.

Noli: Morning family, hope y'all slept well

Zevi: Nothing beats being home, did you sleep ok?

Noli: I'd have been much better if I had the use of my legs back.

Zweli: Am leaving the palace, till everything goes back to normal

Queen: And who's supposed to normalise everything if not you

Zwelibanzi, ain't you the prince of this palace? Stop your cowardness and be a man

Zevi: If Zweli is leaving the palace then as his wife am leaving with him

Zweli: Like hell you are, you gonna stay

here and nurse mother back to health.
After all she's the one who forced you
on me so she's as good as your
husband

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi if you do not
apologise to your wife right now am
gonna wash that tongue of yours with
salt water

Zweli: Excuse me please I need to go
pack

Zweli left the table and ran upstairs,
our shock was quickly thrown out the
window by dad who came down the
stairs dragging his suitcase

Queen: (throwing her hands in
surrender) Not this madness too!

King: Good morning family and good
bye family. Am sorry I can't join you
for breakfast I have a long drive down
to my village

Queen: Clearly my voice has lost its

power in this house,my King your wife just got back from hospital and your daughter has lost her leg use.Here you are the whole king of this kingdom, chasing after ghosts from your past!

King: My queen you can scream and shout all you like,am going and that's final!

The queen threw her napkin on the table and rushed to her chambers,the king walked out the door probably called a cab cause there were car sounds outside then Zweli followed with his own luggage.

Zevi: Go ahead and run Zweli, just know that I am your wife and will remain that till you come back to your senses. Who ever that girl you running after has in you,she's a bloody amature and I'll teach her a lesson

Noli: Just hope you not chasing after Ndoni cause she's getting married brother,that ship has sailed

Zweli: And who said I can't swim. Am out

Zweli also followed and walked out the door leaving Zevile in tears as she ran upstairs

Noli: This family must be allergic to peace,jeez!

I finished eating cause I was rushing nowhere.

Upstairs in the Royal chambers the queen was pacing around the room making a phone call.The phone was ringing then the recipient picked up Mkhovu: Ndlovukazi what can I do for you?

Queen: Listen Mkhovu,I don't care what you doing or how you day is,we

have a problem and you are gonna fix this

Mkhovu: Always at your service my queen,speak

Queen: My husband us fishing around Thandekile's death,as I speak his in his way yo the village

Mkhovu: What does my queen want me to do?

Queen: Stop him Mkhovu,I don't care how just stop him

Mkhovu: Am on it my queen,rest assured he shall never reach the village.

Queen: Good

She dropped the call then sat on the bed

Queen: Nkosi you are not standing before my plans and supremacy,I shall be the reigning queen of this kingdom with or without you my dear husband.

⊠
I called a cab and it drove me to Talia's apartment, I was so eager to see her and my unborn baby,touch that belly.But most of all I needed to find out where and when this sham of a wedding is happening, there's Noway that thug is marrying my princess. Over my dead body!

The cab pulled up outside the apartment and I took out my bags and walked in,reached the door and knocked. Talia opened the door and she was glowing,I dropped my bags and hugged her

Zweli: How are my princess WO favourite people doing

I pulled out of the hug and got inside and sat down

Talia: We are doing fine,am sorry we

didn't come see you at hospital. Work has been hectic and with this pregnancy am always tired

Zweli: I understand and I think you need to take it easy

Talia was still making breakfast so I got up and helped her, the plan was to get out of her as much as I can

Zweli: I just got an invite to Ndoni's wedding

Talia: Ooh! That's nice

Zweli: Am not going thou I just hope I'll be able to send them a wedding gift

Talia: Why don't you call her and find out where to deliver the gift or just have it delivered to her house.

Zweli: She and I ain't really on speaking terms and all I wanna do is apologise to her

Talia: We ain't friends but we speak so I could find out for you

Zweli (Bingo) That would be great my love

Talia: Okay then, finish up on breakfast and I'll go call her my phone us in the bedroom.

Talia: At your service my lady.

Talia went into the bedroom to make the phone call and left Zweli smiling in the kitchen

Talia dialed the number and Ndoni picked up on the third ring

Ndoni: Talua is everything ok?

Talia: Everything is fine, am just calling to congratulate you on your engagement. Its all over social media

Ndoni: Thank you

Talia: When is the wedding and where

Ndoni: This Saturday at Blue waters hotel, I shall send you an invite by the end of today

Talia: Congratulations once again you

deserve happiness

Ndoni: Thanks

The call cut off and Talia went back to the kitchen.

Talia: Saturday Blue waters

hotel, mystery solved

Zweli: You my Darling are an angel

Zweli kissed Talia's forehead and went to unpack his bags in the bedroom

Talia: Don't be long, breakfast will be cold and am not waiting up

Zweli: I'll only be a few minutes then am taking you to the park.

In the bedroom Zweli called one of the guards from Hus father's palace

Guard: My prince

Zweli: Hi Jack, I need a huge favour man

Guard: What can I do for you my prince?

Zweli: I need a gun Jack, nothing traceable and something clean

Guard: I'll make a few calls and get back to you my prince

Zweli: Thanks Jack I owe you one
The call got but off

Zweli: That thug ain't having my princess, not while I watch.

Zweli finished unpacking and went back to join Talia in the lounge and they ate.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 68☒

☒

It was Sunday morning and gogo

woke up in high spirits, she was humming a church song while making herself a cup of coffee. Veronica walked downstairs too and greeted gogo

Veronica: Good morning ma, you seem to have had a good night sleep

Gogo: Good morning my daughter, it was indeed a great night and seems like its gonna be an even greater day.

Veronica: Can u also have a cup, lord knows I need it

Gogo: You lie Satan!

Veronica was shocked by gogo's reply cause she tough they were having a happy conversation, she wondered were she went wrong.

Veronica: Did I say something wrong maybe?

Gogo: No! You said something hot

Veronica: I don't understand

Gogo: I have no time to sit here and chitchat I need to go get ready, please keep my house clean as I'll be out for a while

Gogo to her cup upstairs continuing with her humming, Veronica shrung her shoulders and went to make herself the coffee cause clearly gogo didn't make it.

She took her coffee and went to watch some TV in the lounge. Gogo came downstairs after a while dressed in her Sunday best and trust me she was beautiful Veronica was amazed

Veronica: Wow ma you look beautiful, 10 years younger

Gogo smiled walking towards the sink to wash her mug then replied

Gogo: And my couches will look 10 years older by the time you get up from there, Thank you for the

compliment

Veronica got off the couch and went to wash her mug cause she knew once gogo starts with talking hell will break lose.

Veronica: What time is Ndoni getting here,should I Cook?

Gogo: Probably way after supper I guess she'll miss dinner

Veronica: So I'll be just the two of us?

Gogo: I'll get takeaways am in no mood for your cooking today.

Gogo pulled out a chair and sat down

Gogo: Come sit I need to tell you something

Veronica had a worried look on her face as she sat down across a table.

Gogo: I do not hate you Veronica I know you probably think I do

Veronica: You not always this hard with Ndoni,you must hate me

Gogo: I resent you and blame you for my son's death,if not for your greed and the fancy lifestyles you wanted lead my son down the road to hell

Veronica: I did not kill my husband, I loved him!

Gogo: When you live someone

Veronica you accept them for what and who they are,a wife is the voice of reason when all hope is lost

Veronica: So you do hate me and blame me for my husbands death

Gogo: I don't hate you I just resent you for being this greedy,if you can kill for money and wealth then you are a monster

Veronica: I am sorry ma really I am but can we get over this and try and get along.

A knock at the door disturbed them and Veronica got up to go get the door

Veronica: Good morning sir may I help you

Guy: Good morning mam,my name is Wilson and I was sent by Mr Black to fetch his lady

Veronica: Ohh that must be my mother in law,wait up I'll go get her

Wilson: Tell Madam I'll be in the car

Veronica closed the door and walked back to the kitchen

Veronica: I think your driver is here

Gogo picked up her bag from the table and got up

Gogo: To not auction my house while am away please

Veronica: Bye ma,have fun

Shouting on her way out

Gogo: And stay away from my coaches too!

She closed the door behind here and walked to the car standing at the

gate, Wilson got out and got the door for her and she got in

Gogo: Very well mannered young man, thank you

Wilson: My pleasure madam

Gogo: (smiling) Call me madam and my cheeks will be pink by the time we get to our destination due to blushing

The car took off and gogo just kept the conversation going

Gogo: Any idea where we going young man?

Wilson: No idea madam I was asked to drop you off at the airport

Gogo: (eyes popped out) Did you just say airport?

Wilson: Yes mam, is everything ok?

Gogo: Everything is fine.

It went silent in the car as gogo was trying to calm down her nerves of flying down, but they were getting the

better of her as her palms were beginning to sweat.

After not so long the car was pulling over at the parking lot and you could see Liam standing, waiting for his Lady in anticipation. He had a single white rose in hand and a smile as he saw the car, he walked over and opened for his Lady and she got out after taking a deep breath

Liam: How are you, I've missed you
They hugged for a short time then let go

Gogo: I had to bury my son alone Liam so yes am fine!

Liam: I am sorry Lilly I wanted to come but my work schedule just wouldn't allow me. Please forgive me.
He handed gogo the rose as they walked into the airport

Gogo: I will forgive you only if you brought me something fancy from all this fancy places you go to

Liam:(smiling) I did and I hope you will love it too

Gogo: Hope so too. The airport is rather quiet today or are the ones on TV always exaggerating the crowd

Liam: Its because we using the back private entrance

Gogo: Ooh I see. I hope for your sake you not expecting me to get into a plane cause God knows I would struggle you Liam

Liam: The only way to get over our fears is to face them head on

Gogo: Luam Black am warning you!

Liam just laughed they were now inside the airport and gogo just dropped her hand bag on the ground in shock as soon as she saw this..

The airport staff were all standing together together holding a huge banner with the words "WILL YOU MARRY ME"

Then Liam went down on one knee with a diamond silver ring at hand

Gogo: Liam what are you doing?

Liam: Grow old with me Lilly, raise our son and be a happy family. Let me love you and care for you. My house is cold without you Lilly Marry me

Gogo: If that's the gift then I love it and yes I will marry you

A ring was slipped on and everyone was clapping as Liam landed a kiss on Lilly's forehead followed by a hug.

Liam: Lunch awaits us my lady, cape town is calling

Gogo: Liam my granddaughter is coming back today we can't drive to and back from Capetown

Liam: Who said anything about driving my dear,we flying

Gogo: Like hell we are

Liam: Come on Lilly its gonna be fun

Gogo: If I die you bury me cause I as hell as notpaying for my own death

Liam: Come on.

He held her hand and they walked into the plane and sat then liam called the pilot informing him that they were ready for take off. After a few minutes the air hostess made announcement

Hostess: Everyone seated and seatbelts please,take off in 3 minutes.

Lilly began pacing out of breath the Liam held her hand

Liam: Relax my love its gonna be fun trust me.If you feel scared just squeeze my hand and breath am right here.

The plane took off to Capetown with

Liam and his lady for lunch

ⓧ

I was so happy to be goin home today and get a chance to bind with my baby girl, she so little yet so cite and innocent I can watch her the whole day. Am just a bit worried about mother and her condition and having to raise Okuhle on my own is scary. I was all dressed and ready to go when the door opened and a nurse got in followed by Richard with baby okuhle in his hands.

Race chard: Ready to ho mommy?

Nurse: All the paperwork has been sorted and you free to go. I'll go get you a wheelchair

The nurse left and I was with Richard

Richard: Are you ok?

Palesa: Just a bit wore and weak but I

will be ok. Its scary thou

Richard: I know its not gonna be easy but I will be a dad to Crystal

Palesa: Where's my father?

Richard: Outside making a phone call, he should be here any minute

Outside the hospital Khumalo was on the phone with someone after seeing the newspaper about Ndoni and Skhumbuzo.

Khumalo: How's the mission coming along,we getting closer to closing in.

Khanyi: I have a minion rolling in my hands like putty,all that's left is to mould him then we in.

Khumalo: Good! You and you sister come highly recommended and I expect nothing less

Khanyi: Relax we professionals..

He ended the call and walked inside

as he and Palesa along with baby Okuhle went to say good bye to Hlengiwe. She was still in a coma and looked so pale, like she has given up on life.

Palesa: You need to fight ma if not for me and dad then do it for Okuhle your first granddaughter, she needs you.

Khumalo: We all need you Hlengiwe please you need to come back to us.

Good byes were said and Richard was already waiting in the car and they headed home. The baby was registered as Okuhle Crystal Khumalo and a new life awaited all of them, whether good or bad only destiny held those cards.

⊠

Skhumbuzo had moved in with his brother as his house was undergoing

renovations. Skhumbuzo was lazing on the couch staring at the pic in the news paper.

Skhu: This wedding is getting way too much attention than I had imagined and its making me uneasy.

Sthe: Relax dude I have your back the wedding shall happen

Skhu: You have always had my back

Sthe: That's because am the sensible one and you the cry baby

Skhu: Ship up Sthe!

She: And since you in my kingdom, you cook everyday, nothing is for free

Skhu: Says the hippopotamus who's always at my house swimming in my fridge

Sthe: Monkey!

SkhSkhu: Monkey is your father

Sthe: Fairytale.

They were laughing and having a light

conversation with each other

Skhu: How serious about this girl you dating, do you like her?

She: I think I do, I mean she's pretty and makes me nervous that should mean something

Skhu: Funny cause I never thought I would see a day were a girl would manage to tame you

Sthe: Not tamed yet I still need to run a background check on her before I can jump hoops. speaking of that let me call her so we can meet up for dinner

Sthe dialed Khanyo and she picked up

Sthe: Hi how about dinner tonight?

Khanyo: How about an apology first

Sthe: Am sorry but what is it that am apologising for?

Khanyo: Sthembiso you ran out of that

coffee shop like your feet were on fire, left me there like an idiot!

Sthe: Ran! Fire! Idiot! Am really lost but worry not I'll find my way back so dinner tonight?

Khanyo: Yeah fine

Sthe: Pick you up at ,end me your address

The call ended and Sthe walked back to his brother who was now in the kitchen making lunch

Skhu: Chicken wraps or fish?

Sthe: Can we have them both

Skhu: Chicken wraps it is

Sthe: Dude I think Khanyo is smoking something and its making her hallucinate

Skhu: Why do you say that

Sthe: The things she was saying now don't make sense

Skhu: You don't always make sense

plus you don't smoke

Sthe: Must be something in the air then

Skhu: I can't wait to be married then I can have my wife all night long, am telling you that girl will drive me mad

She: Just don't impregnate the princess on your first night together phela wena you haven't had any action in a while

Skhu: Shut up loud mouth! Says who

Sthe: Your eyes say so bro

Skhu: And if anybody tries to stop or even interrupts my wedding, am personally gonna cut off their penis, skin it and hang it to dry then keep it as a treasure

Sthe: What if its a girl?

Skhu: Then hospitals are in luck cause am gonna get open the bitch and have her organs donated to the needy

**Sthe: That sounds like Terror not
Skhumbuzo**

Skhu: Shut up

Sthe: Hurry up am hungry!

**Khanyi and Khanyo were having tea in
the flower shop chatting**

**Khanyi: Our mission here is nearing an
end,I guess its back to India to await
our next mission**

**Khanyo: Maybe we should stay a while
this time,just till our next mission**

**Khanyi: You know we can't do that
sis,its too dangerous**

**Khanyo: Something just says we
should stay and besides dangerous is
our game.**

**Khanyi: Don't tell me your falling for
that boy Khanyo,we are on a
mission.We are professional trained
assassin not lovers**

Khanyo: Just a week or two please

Khanyi: I'll think about it

Khanyo: Great now let's drink our tea

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love -Y'all☒

Triple live☒

Insert 69☒

☒

The designer had just left and I must say for once I was happy,the ideas he had had me dancing for joy.Skhumbuzo will be blown away as soon as he sees me walk that isle,I have only seen the sketches but am blown away too.But for now its back home and ready for school tomorrow the Mr Khumalo,so much for a

blushing bride to be. I was all packed and ready to go and my whole family was seeing me off to the airport.

Ndoni: Ok family am ready,let's get going before I miss my flight.

Noma: I still can't believe my little girl is getting married this coming weekend

Ndoni: This little girl has grownup mother but you can come visit me anytime

Lwandle: I'll sure visit cause I like my brother in law, he seems cool

Langa: Enough chitchat ladies its time to go,Razor is already waiting in the car

Lwandle: Am no Lady father,you just said "ladies"

Langa: My apologies my prince you just do pretty I sometimes forget you are a boy(laughing)

Lwandle: Man father! Am a man not a boy

Langa: Yeah! Yeah! Whatever boy,now carry your sister's bags and let's go.

Lwandle took my bags to the car and we followed behind and the car took off to the airport.As soon as the car was on the road I had the most terrifying vision,so scary that it had me shaking in my seat.Zweli's mother was planning on killing king Nkosi to cover her evil tracks.They have sent hyena spirits to swift his car off the road and down a very steep cliff,luckily am not about to let that happen.As much as the Nkosi family has hurt me and I'd love seeing them squirm,I hold no grudge against them.I was now tapping my foot down trying to speed up the drive so I can get to the airport and get some

privacy so I can stop that car from reaching that cliff.

Noma: Are you ok sweetheart you seem uncomfortable

Ndoni: Am ok mother I just have this urge to go to the bathroom.

Noma: Pull up at the garage Ray,the princess needs to powder her nose.

Razor: Ok my queen

Luckily the garage was just around the corner so the car pulled up in no time,so I took my handbag and headed for the ladies.I took out my mystic bracelet, put it on and called for my guardian

Ndoni: AIR! WATER! FIRE AND SOIL
ALL ELEMENTS IF NATURE,COMBINE
AND HEAR MY VOICE
MYSTIC EAGLE OF miracles
GUARDIAN OF MY FLESH
HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

In a matter of minutes I could feel the cold blowing air surrounding me, everything in the room was blowing uncontrollably, it was here. I could not see it but I felt its presence

Ndoni: Thank you my protector

An evil force is about to strike and I need it stopped, that car cannot go anywhere near that cliff. Evil van reign not this time

Stop that car!

My bracelet began to glow and that was a sign that my request was heard, the air faded away and I felt this huge sense of relief. I

peed, washed my face then went back to the car

Lwandle: Hope you don't powder your nose that long on your wedding day cause Skhumbuzo might think you've changed your mind and fled

**Ndoni: Shut up bunny ears
The car took off again and before I
knew it we were at the airport. Our
bags were taken to be scanned as I
will be traveling with uncle Ray. As we
waited for the flight I decided to call
my man**

Skhu: My sunshine

**Ndoni: Hi baby, am about to board my
flight back there, do you mind fetching
me at the airport?**

**Skhu: I'd walk out of surgery for you
baby, I will be there.**

Ndoni: Thanks live, see you soon

Skhu: I'll be waiting

**We hung up and I said my good bye's
to my family and uncle and I went on
board.**

**Skhu: Lunch is ready bro, am not
joining you thou cause I have to fetch**

my wife from the airport

Sthe: More food for me. I have
meaning to ask for a favor

Skhu: What is it this time, my car or
black card?

Sthe: None. I need you to get one of
your guys to run a background check
in Khanyo

Skhu: No sweat only if you agree to
fetch Ndoni's car and ring from the
harbour tomorrow during lunchtime.
I'll be in theatre

Sthe: Fetched and locked away.

Skhu: Thanks. Send me a picture of
that lady I'll call Alex

Sthe: Done

Skhumbuzo went upstairs to his room
to get ready then came down after an
hour, took the car keys and headed out

Sthe: Bring back takeaways

Skhu: Jeez! Sthe

Skhumbuzo got in his car and called Alex who picked up in an instant

Alex: Boss! What can I do for you?

Skhu: Drop everything you doing Alex I have an assignment for you

Alex: Am all ears

Skhu: I have slept nt you a picture of a lady,I need you to unpack her for me.From her preschool years,where she was born and by who. Where she works and how much she earns.Her friends, where she shops even the toilet paper brand she uses.

Alex: That shouldn't be a problem boss

Skhu: Good. I need that information by the end if business today

Alex: Am on it boss

The call ended and Skhumbuzo ran his engen and went to wait for his lady at the airport.

⊠

Thou the roof was fixed at the Nkosi palace, things were far from perfect and with the king and Zweli away the mood in the palace was very hostile it was almost impossible to breath. All the flowers and grass outside had died, even the trees. The whole yard looked dead. The family was having lunch while the queen kept looking at her watch then her phone from time to time

Noli: Are you expecting a call from the president mother, you have been checking your phone every second

Queen: Yes! Am waiting for a call from that pig headed father of yours, he should call and let me know he's safe.

Noli: What could possibly happen to father, he just went down to the village

not space.

Queen: A lot can happen in this evil world, but like always no one listens to me in this house, I told your father not to go chasing ghosts but did he listen? No!

Zevi: Man in this house seem to be cursed, look at Zwe instead of being here with me he's out to only God knows where chasing skirts obviously

Noli: Maybe we are all cursed, look at me in a wheel chair and miserable

Queen: You being in a wheelchair is not a curse its witchcraft, That friend of yours put you in that chair because she wanted all the limelight to herself

Noli: She is not my friend!

Somewhere on the road Nkosi was deep in thoughts while driving to the village

Nkosi: Maybe uncovering the truth about Thandkile's death will remove all this curse following my family, maybe her soul will finally rest.

Nkosi started feeling hot and dizzy

Nkosi: Should I pull up and rest maybe cause this headache might be my body telling me its hired. No! Am not pulling over,am almost home.

Nkosi had borrowed a car from one of the council of chiefs for this journey..He was almost home he could even see the bridge but then something unbelievable happened. A huge ball of light just landed on the road causing Nkosi to hit the brakes do hard he almost rolled over

Nkosi: Lord of my ancestors, what in Jesus name is this!

He had his right hand covering his eyes as whatever that had landed on

the road was too bright for him to look at. He was scared and as he tried opening the doors they were all locked, he began sweating.

Then the creature spoke with this husky voice

Eagle: Pull over the car to the side of the road, remain in the car till morning. You shall continue your journey in the morning

The creature disappeared and Nkosi was too shocked to even breath so he did as he was told, he pulled the car over and remained in the car nor aware he had just escaped death.

⊠

The K twins were in their hotel room as khanyi was getting ready for her date with Sthe. Khanyo had two dresses in hand

Khanyo: Red or black

Khanyi: Depends what you wanna achieve by the end of the night

Khanyo: It's just a date sis am not planing on getting pregnant

Khanyi: Good now let's go over the plan

Khanyo: Its simply we do it at the matrimonial while they are saying their vows,I'll dash outside look for a window,aim my sniper them goodbye princess.

Khanyi: I will simply slip into the kitchen,use my charms and bribe one of the waiters and make sure our young prince get his favourite granadilla juice with a dash of lice,then its lights out for him too

Khanyo: Seems we have our plan on point,now can you relax this is not our first mission.

Khanyi: 1 memetre cheque in our bank account and we ready to hit the shops and slay

Khanyo: Yes noe please help me with my hair,I want Curl's

Khanyi helped her sister with her hair getting ready to go out with her prince charming.

It was around 4:30 in the afternoon and Alex was in his office staring at his laptop screen shaking his head.

Alex: How I wish to be a fly on the wall when the boss finds out this information,I can almost smell the blood,Such pretty faces gone to waste what a pity.

Alex forwarded the report to Skhumbuzo and called him

Skhu: Yes!

Alex: Boss I have just emailed you the

**report on the subject,code red
Skhu: Great I'll transfer your money.**

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 70☒

☒

The plane had just landed and as soon as I set my foot on the ground I could feel the change in air, filled with so much hatred and vengeance. Its not gonna be easy but it has to be done, I took one more look at my engagement ring and it seemed to be shining brighter than before, come rain or shine, blood or tears I am getting married by the end of the week. I

walked out the airport with uncle Ray following with the bags as we were heading for the exit.

Razor: Home at last

Ndoni: Yea and it feels good

As we were walking among the crowds something caught uncle Ray's eyes and he walked towards it. It was a newspaper poster:

Ex Mayor's khumalo's wife fighting for her life in hospital after an attempted suicide last week.

Ray banged his fist against the wall in frustration

Razor: Damn it Hlengiwe!

I walked to him and placed my hand on his shoulder

Ndoni: Do you know her?

Razor: Aah...yea she's an old friend

Ndoni: Am sorry, I'll pray for her recovery

Razor: Thanks princess, let's go
He picked up the bag he had placed down and we continued walking, my eyes were scanning the crowd in search of my forever and there he was, looking as dazzling as always among the crowd. He was holding this huge white teddy at hand and it took all I had in me to remain calm and not run to him, so I remained calm and mature and walked towards him. I guess he saw me too cause he met me halfway and hugged me

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: I missed you

Skhu: Missed you more

Razor: Howzit

Skhu: Can't complain, life is good.

He gave me the teddy and I loved it, it was so cute I could eat it up

He helped uncle Ray with the

bags,holding onto me with the other hand while I held the teddy,we walked to the car

Razor: Dude what were you doing at a toy store,this thing is huge

Skhu: I was actually just passing by and it just screamed " Buy me please" I just couldn't resist

Razor: You such a sissy maan!
(laughing)

Skhu: Love does that to you man

Ndoni: Don't mind uncle Ray my love,I love Boo

Razor: Boo! Who's Boo?

Ndoni: It needs a name,we can't keep saying "IT" so Boo is his name

They laughed as they loaded the bags in the car,we got in then the car took off

Razor: Mind dropping me off at the hospital, I need to see a friend

Skhu: No problem I left my laptop in the office and I have an important e-mail to print out

Ndoni: Ahh love am tired,I was hoping we'd heard straight home so I can take a nap

Skhu: I know babe but I promise I will be in and out,won't be long

Ndoni: Okay then

Skhu: Anyone hungry?

Razor: Am starving

Ndoni: I have a size 8 wedding dress to fit into,so no thanks

We stopped by Spur as the guys got something to eat,Skhu got me a vanilla milkshake despite me saying I didn't want anything

Ndoni: I said I was fine love

**Skhu: Am not having you collapse on our wedding day due to starvation
The car took off as we headed to**

hospital, Before I could even get halfway through my milkshake the car was pulling up at the hospital, I opted to remain in the car as the guys walked in

Razor: Tell mom I'll see her later, I have a few stops to attend to

Skhu: I'll be back before you know it
He kissed my forehead and they disappeared into the hospital, I lowered the seat, cuddled Boo and closed my eyes. Then something strange happened, I wouldn't call it a dream cause I was hardly asleep but it was more like a vision. It was my wedding day and I was standing before the priest saying my vows, Skhumbuzo and I hand in hand. The strangest thing was that only four people were at the wedding, Zwelibanzi, Mr Khumalo and two

strange ladies who looked like twins. Halfway through my vows Mr Khumalo started this evil loud laugh and then Zweli and the two Ladies took out their guns and began shooting at us, I was in pain, scared I think they shoot me

Ndoni: (screaming) Nooooo! Stop I don't know when Skhumbuzo got back but I was in his arms and holding onto my abdomen, I could still feel the pain and was out of breath

Skhu: Its ok Nana am here, now breath please. Listen to the sound of my voice and breath slowly in and out, am right here

As he moved his fingers through my hair I slowly calmed down and was catching my breath

Ndoni: Am sorry

Skhu: Don't be, you scared me. You

sweating and your heart rate is escalating. What's going on?

Ndoni: It was our wedding and they were shooting at us, think they shoot me cause I was in pain. Mr Khumalo was just sitting there laughing

I could see Skhumbuzo clench his fist and anger building up in his eyes.

Skhu: Who's they, who was shooting?

Ndoni: Two strange ladies, they looked like twins and there was Zweli.

Skhumbuzo went quite for a while, like he was thinking. Then he took out his phone and began scrolling and then handed me the phone, it had a picture of a lady. The same lady I just saw in my dream

Ndoni: That's here! Do you know her?

Skhu: Not yet but I'll find her, shall we go?

I just nodded my head and he started

the car and drove. The drive home was very quiet and I could feel Skhumbuzo's anger built up and it wasn't a good sight to watch cause it was like a wild beast was about to erupt from inside him.

We got to the house and he stopped the car then held my hand

Skhu: I love you Nana and an ocean is a pool if I have to cross it to protect you. We are getting married this weekend and no amount of bullets will stop that

Ndoni: I love you too

All this while he was holding my hand, he was shaking and his eyes were red. I had no idea what was going on with him but whatever it was it wasn't good. We got out of the car and he took out the bags and we went in. The house was very quiet so i

assumed gogo was still in church. We said our good byes and he left, leaving me to think about the dream. Why was Zweli shooting and who was he shooting at? Me or Skhu? After carrying my bags upstairs I opted to take a nap cause I was tired

Back at the hospital Razor posed as Hlengiwe's long lost uncle and was directed to Hlengiwe's room. When he got it there his heart sank as he saw her just so still in that bed, he walked to her and held her hand

Razor: I should slap you back to your senses for what you did to yourself Hlengiwe! Why?

Anyway it doesn't matter now cause you will get out of here, I'll make sure if it. If I personally have to kill someone for you to get that kidney then I'll do it. Hang in there please

He kissed her forehead then walked out.

ⓧ

The time was 3 am in the morning still so dark outside and Nkosi still terrified from the events that had transpired. Sleep had finally caught up with him when he heard this loud bang like the car door opening. He jumped off the seat and hit his head against the wheel cause the doors were locked, his eyes were scanning the whole place in case he was being attacked by wild animals but instead of wild animals he heard a voice and that sent the sweat on his face rolling down in fear

Voice: It is time to go now! From here go straight to Thandekile's homestead. Her sister awaits your

arrival and she holds all the answers you seek. Ask all the right questions Nkosi, this is your last chance.

Nkosi: Who ate you and what do you want from me and my family? Why is Thandekile's spirit haunting me and my family?

Voice: Go Nkosi, Now!

Out of fright Nkosi started his car and began his journey to the answers he seemed, what awaits him there is a mystery he hopes will bring peace to his family and restore the palace to its original state

Back at the palace the queen was growing impatient from the silence of her phone so she decided to call Mkhovu.

Queen: You better not be testing my patience Mkhovu, it's been hours now!

Why haven't I heard anything? The police should have found his body by now

Mkhovu: Have I ever disappointed you my queen? You need to relax cause there's no way he could have survived my hyenas, its only a matter of time before you receive that call

Queen: That better be the case

Mkhovu cause I have come too far with this plan to have it blow up in my face right now.

Mkhovu: Relax my queen, you will have tour glory. I suggest you start polishing your acting skills cause once you receive that call you need to put on a grand performance for everyone

Queen: Hope you didn't mess up
They ended the call and Mkhovu was growing frustrated

Mkhovu: Where are you Nkosi and why can't my Oracle see you?

He had just lied to the queen when the truth of the matter is he lost Nkosi in a mysterious fog,even now he can't locate him,all he sees is a fog.

The time was now 6am and Nkosi parked outside Thandekile's homestead. He took a few breaths then got out of the car and walked in. There were no guards at the gate but there was a maiden sweeping the yard,he walked to the maiden and greeted

Nkosi: Good morning young maiden

Maiden: Good morning sir,may I help you?

Nkosi: Are there elders I can speak too?

Maiden: I am sorry sir but the king and

queen left yesterday for a wedding
and have not yet returned

Nkosi: So there's no one I can talk
too,I came from very far to go back
now

Maiden: The princess is here,I can call
her for you

Nkosi: Please do

The maiden dropped the broom and
disappeared into the house,after a
minute or so the maiden appeared
again and this time she wasn't
alone.She was followed by this
beautiful lady,dressed in royalty with
big round eyes

Thobile: Good morning my king,please
do come in

Nkosi was tongue tied like a little
boy,he couldn't speak but just
followed this lady into the house. He
was offered a seat and they sat,Nkosi

couldn't stop looking at this beauty
before him

Thobile: My apologies that my parents
ain't here to receive you but I hope I
can be of help to you.

Nkosi just nodded as he didn't know
what to say,he was blown away falling
deep in the mystery of this lady's
beauty.The maiden came in carrying a
tray if tea,placed it on the table before
them then left.

Thobile: I can see you don't remember
me,I don't blame you thou cause I was
still young when you were betrothed
to marry my sister

Nkosi: Tell me you joking! Thobile?

Thobile:(blushing) In the flesh

Nkosi: Wow! You have grown into this
beautiful mesmerising woman

Thobile: Thank you my king

Jkosi: So are you married,any kids?

Thobile: Not yet,you know how we royalties roll.Still waiting for my betrothed

Nkosi's heart jumped for joy when he heard that.They had their tea over a light conversation as Thobile waits for Nkosi to state his mission to the palace after such a long time.Nkosi was in no rush as he was still taking in and enjoying the company of this beauty

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 71☒

☒

Sthembiso has been pacing around

the room with the papers at hand, his eyes blood shot red and hands shivering. Skhumbuzo was on the couch staring into space and saying nothing

Skhu: Sit down man! You making me dizzy

Sthembiso sat on the edge of the couch

Sthe: This must be some kind of mistake, I mean this can't be

Skhu: There's no mistake here, the truth is staring you right in the face.

Sthe: How could I have missed this, I mean I looked into her eyes and fell for her. An assassin, a murderer and I fell for her

Skhu: There was no way you could have known Sthembiso, this chicks know their game

Sthe: I have been played!

Skhu: Not yet. We know their mission now, I will find the sister, uncover their plan then we gonna beat them at their own game. We unleash Terror and Terminate all threats!

Sthembiso was hurt, clearly and he couldn't even hide it. He was broken

Sthe: Am going to take a nap, do not disturbed me!

Sthembiso threw the paper on the table and headed for his room. The sight of seeing his brother like this added fuel to the already burning fire inside him. Slowly Terror was surfacing

Skhu: Am making ribs & chips want some?

Sthe answered already at the end of the stairs

Sthe: Am good thanks

The first time in like forever, Sthe said

no to food and that made Skhu aware that his other half was hurting. He could even feel this sharp pain in his chest. Sthembiso got into his room, undressed and stepped into the shower. He ran a cold shower and just stood there allowing the cold water run all over his body, anger consumed her and hurt melted his heart. A tear escaped his eye

Sthe: Khanya WHY!?! I was gonna love you, protect you and adore you! You made me a target, I swear am gonna make you a victim!

He was standing under the shower till his body was numb from the cold water, he got out and applied lotion then dressed up and went back down stairs. Skhumbuzo was pacing around the kitchen with the paper containing the adsasins info and he was on the

phone with someone, speaking in codes. He finally put the phone down and Sthembiso was sitting on the stool by the kitchen counter staring at him

Sthe: Steak & chips

Skhu: (smiling) Thought you said you good

Sthe: Changed my mind, am starving

Skhumbuzo opened the fridge and started on the food

Sthembiso got up and grabbed an apple, took a large bite and read through the paper again, this time going over every detail

Sthe: Since the food is gonna take forever, what's the plan?

Skhu: Black!

Sthe; Jeez maan! You getting married over the weekend, you can't let Terror take over now

Skhu: They plan on killing my princess, she had a dream about the shooting

Sthe: WTF! So the princess is the target. According to the report they always target the ones closest to their target, get access then strike

Skhu: Correct. Meaning the other twin is charming someone close to Ndoni and its obviously a man.Nana doesn't know much people around and the twins can't possibly be working on king Langa,bunny ears is still a boy so our only possible hunch is Razor

Sthe: Do you want me to follow him and find out?

Skhu: The guys are already on it,once we confirm it then I want you to deliver this report to him.

Sthe: And I'll just work my charms on the big eyed monster and make sure

she doesn't suspect a thing

Skhu: Thanks man and am sorry she hurt you,I know you liked her

Sthe: Just hurry up on the food,my stomach is growling and I have a date to prepare for

Still going over the report,page after page while Skhu worked his magic in the kitchen.The S twins were in for a surprise of a lifetime.

⊠

King Nkosi and Thobile were now having lunch,still no word from Nkosi about his sudden visit.All he'd do is stare into Thobile's eyes and admire her beauty.The sun was making way to lala land meaning Nkosi should be heading back soon.

Nkosi: I still can't believe you have grow to be such an amazing woman

and beautiful

Thobile: Thank you my king, but am sure you didn't come all this way to praise my beauty. What brings you here must really be important after such a long time

Nkosi: My heart is heavy and my mission here is that one of seeking answers and peace

Thobile: Speak my king am listening

Nkosi: You speak with such respect, like a true royal woman should. Any house would be warm with your words

Rhobile: (blushing) My king you need to stop with the compliments now

Nkosi: Your sister, Thandekile

Thobile: What about my sister?

Nkosi: I was forbidden to come pay my respects at her funera by your father, but I was told that she died

from pneumonia.

Thobile:(trying to hold back tears that were approaching her eyes) The doctors said it was pneumonia, even the postmortem said that. But due to the strange circumstances surrounding her death and what the chief priest said my dad resented you and blamed you for Thobile's death. He still does

Nkosi: You speak in riddles my princess, what strange circumstances do you refer to and why does your father hate me?

Thobile: A week before the wedding Thandekile was strike by lightning at night, the chief prief priest tried working miracles but my sister complained more and more of cold and her whole body was shivering. The king decided to take her to

hospital where she passed away three days later.

Nkosi: Why wasn't I told about all this, I mean she was my betrothed and I loved her

Thobile: After her passing my parents needed answers, so they consulted a lot of chief priests until they reached one kingdom by the name of Unyazi. There it was revealed that the spear that stabbed my only sister was from your kingdom and that the queen, your senior wife is behind the lighting that led to my sister's sudden departure.

Nkosi: Woah! Hold the brake's, are you saying my wife killed the princess?

Thobile: I am saying what I know and was told, since then my father cut all ties between our kingdoms and vowed that my sister's spirit shall one day

avenge itself

Nkosi couldn't believe what his ears were hearing, he was shocked.

Nkosi: That explains the accident and other things said by Ndoni! How could I be so blind

Thobile: What accident?

Nkosi: Never mind my princess, I should be going now and Thank you for speaking to me.

Thobile: I'll walk you out

They got up from the table and

Thobile led the way outside

Nkosi: Thanks again, I will be back
thou

Thobile just smiled and they walked all the way to the car at the entrance.

Nooso got in and Thobile kept waving till the car disappeared at the corner.



Palesa hasn't been coping at all since baby Crystal arrived, and with Hlengiwe still in hospital Palesa was slowly slipping into depression. Richard drops by once in a while but not often enough because his wife threatened him with a divorce if he continues seeing Palesa and baby Crystal, so he's trying to work on his marriage. Khumalo spends most of his time either at the hospital or on the phone talking to only god knows who. The house was a mess, like it hasn't been cleaned in days, Palesa was in her room still in her pj's and baby Crystal in her cot crying

Palesa: (shouting) Could you please just shut up for a moment, am tired. I fed you, changed your nappy and gave you pain medication. What more do you want from me?

Palesa threw herself on the bed and covered her ears with a pillow while baby crystal screamed her lungs out. Her phone rang and she answered, it was Richard

Palesa: Hello

Richard: Hi mommy, how's you and the baby doing?

Baby Crystal was still crying

Richard: Why is she crying so much, is she okay?

Palesa: I don't know, she just won't stop screaming

Richard: What do you mean you don't know! Did you check her temperature?

Palesa: Stop pretending like you care

Richard: Damn it ! Palesa get Crysy ready am coming over, we taking her to the doctor

The phone went mute and Palesa got off from the bed to pick up Crystal,

still she wouldn't stop crying and that frustrated Palesa

Happy 2019 Royalties☒

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 72☒

☒☒☒

My body must really have been tired cause by the time I woke up it was way past lunchtime, the time was 16h00.I had promised to make lunch,gogo will surely have me for Sunday feast today.I quickly got off bed and rushed to the bathroom and took a quick cold shower since it was

hot,I got out and dressed up in shorts and a crop top then went downstairs to get started on supper since it was late.Aunty Veronica was watching TV when I got down stairs but there was no sign of gogo still and I was beginning to worry

Veronica: Hope you don't starve your husband like you doing to me.

Ndoni: Am sorry I overslept, is too not back yet?

Veronica: No and frankly am enjoying the peace

I was busy with the pots when I heard a car pull up outside the aunty

Veronica peeped through the curtain to see who it was

Veronica: Spoken too soon about peace!

Ndoni: Is that gogo?

Veronica: Indeed its her

I had forgotten to take my bags upstairs when I arrived, they were still in the living room and gogo walked right into them

Gogo: Wamkhulu weJehova! Seems Veronica has decided to leave my house

She was with Mr Black and they were holding hands as they walked into the lounge and were met with veronica who was watching TV.

Gogo: You must have been waiting for me to help you carry your bags, wait no more cause am here

Veronica: The bag's ain't mine

Gogo: Why God thou?

Liam: Give the lady a break Lilly

Gogo: If she doesn't poke holes on my couches by the time she lives, then they must be made out of Camel skin. I walked into the lounge to hug gogo

Ndoni: Clearly I wasn't missed

Gogo: Don't be silly, come here. I missed you so much. You even glowing

Ndoni: It must be the ring, it does wonders for my completion.

We broke the hug and I greeted Mr Black then showed my ring

Gogo: Its so beautiful, congratulations my princess

Veronica: Reminds me of the day my late husband proposed to me, may his soul rest in peace

Gogo: Was that the day you decided you gonna con me out of my house? I quickly changed the subject cause I knew once gogo started, they'll be no stopping her

Ndoni: Anyone for tea or Juice?

Liam: Thanks dear but am gonna have to get going

**Gogo: I'll walk you out darling
I went to make some juice,check on
the pots while gogo walked Mr Black
out.Something was up with those
two,they can't stop smiling. I took the
juice to the lounge and gogo came
back shortly and joined us**

**Gogo: Bafana will need new clothes
soon cause a week with you he'll be as
chubby as a newborn.**

Ndoni: Hawu gogo!

**Veronica: Am also trying to cook,I
made lasagna last night**

**Gogo: You mean the disaster were the
recipe said one tablespoon if salt and
you added an entire hand full!**

Ndoni: At least she's trying gogo

**Gogo: More like trying to kill me cause
I had a runny stomach all night.**

**We sat for a while catching up then I
went to set the table,dished up.and we**

sat for dinner. Something caught my eye as gogo was dishing for herself

Ndoni: What's that gogo?

She quickly put her plate down and looked around

Gogo: Where?

Ndoni: Your left finger

Gogo:(smiling) Ooh this. Liam proposed today and I said yes

Ndoni: I knew something was up, congratulations Mrs Black

Veronica: Congratulations. So will you be moving in with Mr Black after the wedding?

Gogo: We bhatata! So you can sell my house, never!

Ndoni: When is the big day?

Gogo: We not having anything big, we way past that stage. We will have friends and family over and a pastor bless our union then off to the

magistrates court

Ndoni: Am happy for you

Gogo: Happy for you too my princess
am just sad that while you and Bafana
will be having a decent meal everyday
while am stuck here having noodles.
We finished up eating, I cleared the
table and went to wash the
dishes. Then everyone retired to their
respective rooms for the night.

☒☒☒

I can't believe I had to sped the whole
night in this car, me an entire king! It is
well thou cause I needed to process
what I just head and carefully
calculate my next move. If what
Thobile said is true then if my wife
finds out am onto her she'll eliminate
me. For now its back home and I pray
to God I can keep my cool and not

give up any cards. This is no time to melt, kodwa kahleni madoda Thobile is beautiful, definitely a woman to have by my side as I attempt to rebuilt my kingdom.

Nkosi started the engine and headed home

Nkosi: Firstly I need to apologise to Ndoniyamanzi, then get more answers, then maybe she'll help me
Nkosi drive to the palace, parked the car and walked in. Inside the lounge was the queen who was pacing up and down the room like a mad woman and when she saw her husband her eyes just popped out and she froze like she just saw a ghost.

Nkosi: Good morning

Queen: Zanokuhle Nkosi! Where are you coming from? Where did you sleep last night and why didn't you

call?

Nkosi just pretended not to hear his wife and just walked away straight to his chambers. On his way up he was met with Zevile who was coming down for breakfast

Zevi: Good morning my king

Nkosi just nodded his head and continued walking, the queen was shaken out of her skin and fuming

Zevi: The king doesn't seem himself today, is everything ok?

Queen: You should be focusing on finding your husband and bringing him back to the palace and leave my husband to me

Zevile disappeared into the kitchen to check on breakfast

Queen: Damn it Mkhovu! Damn it
She dialed a number on her phone while walking outside

Mkhovu: I take it you received the news

Queen: Don't play games with me wenaMkhovu,Zanokuhle just walked into the palace safe and sound

Mkhovu: That's highly impossible,are you sure its him?

Queen: Mkhovu do not patronize me please,do something and quick or we both going down

She hung up the phone and walked back inside were everyone was already seated except for the king,the queen joined in and sat and the miid in the house just went sour with everyone dipping into their food

Noli: Can someone tell me what's going on,is dad still not back?

Queen: Your father is back,now eat your food and go to school

Noli: Jeez!

Breakfast continued in silence then
after that Zevile prepared for work
Zevi: I could give you a lift to school
Noli

Noli: Yes please, I could use with
someone who understands my
situation seeing that I'll be breaking
news at school today

Zevi: Okay let's go then

Zevile helped Nolitha with her stuff
and pushed her to the car

Queen: Make Zweli come back home
and fall pregnant soon, this family
depends on it

In the chambers king Nkosi was
sending Thobile a text

Got home safe, can't wait to see your
pretty eyes again soon

XoXo



Sthembiso was upstairs getting ready for his date with Khanyo,while

Skhumbuzo was on the phone

Skhu: Hey Max, still have those pit bulls of your

Max: Yeah boss do you need them?

Skhu: Yeah get them to the warehouse tomorrow am having a bachelor's party and I think they could do with some meat

Max: Anything else boss?

Skhu: Get in touch with the angolians and tell them I have fresh healthy organs on the market

Max: Got it

He hangup the call as Sthembiso was walking downstairs

Sthe: Someone is on a warpath

Skhu: They declared as soon as they stepped foot in South Africa,am gonna make them sorry

Sthe: Anyway how do I look?

Skhu: Like a prince who's unaware that he's being played

Sthe: Perfect. So what's the plan

Skhu: Are you sure you want a part of this, I know you hurt

Sthe: Plan please

Skhu: Okay. Khanyi dies first, You'll bring her back here then drug her and we'll take her to the warehouse.

Film the whole scene as the dogs feast on her flesh then we send the clip to the sister and she'll come running and boom! Mission accomplished

Sthe: How I wish I was a dog right now

Skhu: Are you ever serious

Sthembiso?

Sthe: Am serious dude, that girl looks so fine am sure her flesh tastes sweet

Skhu: You can still fuck her tonight if

you want

Sthe: Am not Chinese, I don't eat snakes!

Skhu: Good luck then

Sthe: Razor ain't you forgetting him on your bachelor's list?

Skhu: Am meeting him tomorrow morning,

Sthe: Let me get going before the big eyed monster gets suspicious

Sthe grabs the car keys and heads for the door to what is to be Mrs Khanyi's last decent meal before she meets her maker

Sorry for the cropie, this was to notify y'all that we back on board. One insert everyday unless stated otherwise.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 73☒

☒☒☒

I honestly still can't believe that out off all the girls I have used and played in my life,the first one my heart falls for had to be a snake spitting venom. Too late for love now I had to do what had to be done so I took a few deep breaths after parking my car outside the restaurant then got out and walked my handsome self into the restaurant and to the reception.

Receptionist: Evening sir and welcome to wonderland hotel. How may I help you

Sthe: Firstly get your boss to change your uniform, its so old school. Then

get me one of your best tables for dinner

Receptionist: Dinner for one sir?

Sthe: Make that two.

Receptionist: Please follow me sir I'll take you to your table

Sthembiso followed behind as he was led to his table at the corner of the room, he sat and made himself comfortable

Receptionist: I'll get a waiter to attend you you sir, enjoy

Sthe: Make it a waitress please, I prefer being served by a lady

Receptionist: As you wish sir

The receptionist left and moments later a young beautiful waitress approached the table

Waitress: Evening sir my name is Phindi and I'll be your waitress today
She placed the menu on the table

Sthe: I'll have whisky, straight up while I wait for my date

Phindi: Coming right up sir

As Phindi attempted to walk away

Sthe held her hand and she looked back shyly

Sthe: For a waitress you sure are a beauty

Phindi: (eyes glued to the floor)

Thank you sir,let me go get your drink

He let go off her hand and she left

then a second later Khanyo walked

through the door looking dazzling in a short red number and her beautiful big

eyes popped out.Sthe saw her and

called her

Sthe: Straight at the corner

He hangup and Khanyo turned to face the corner and smiled.

Sthe stood up and greeted his lady with a hug

Sthe: My lady

Khanyo: Sthembiso, you smell different

Sthe: You look beautiful

He pulled out a chair for her and she sat

Khanyo: Thank you

They sat and the waitress returned with the drink

Phindi: Your drink sir. Anything to drink madam while you look over the menu's?

Khanyo: Dry white wine please, ice cold

Phindi disappeared again and Sthe was looking

Khanyo: Am still waiting on that apology

Sthe: Am sorry

Khanyo: For what Sthembiso?

Sthe: Ahmmm....I don't know, you tell

me

Khanyo: Sthembiso you left me looking like a fool in a coffee shop a week ago

Sthe: Yeah am sorry about that
The drinks came and dinner was great, for Khanyo that is cause Sthembiso was more focused on Phindi than his own date. Khanyo's big beautiful eyes looked like marbles to Sthembiso

Sthe: You actually never told me what you do, work wise

Khanyo nearly choked on her food at the question which came unexpected

Khanyo: Ammm AAA! Am an agent

Sthe: Agent you say

Khanyo: Yeah am a sales agent, am into property

Sthe: Interesting, thought your the devil's agent

Khanyo: Very funny

Sthe: How about we take this to my place then I can introduce you to my brother

Khanyo: You mean your twin, does he live with you?

Sthe: Temporarily, his house is under renovations

Khanyo: I'd love to meet him

Sthe: Let's go then

Sthe called out for the waitress and phindi came and they paid their bill and headed out to the car. They got in but Sthembiso kept searching for something

Khanyo: Looking for something?

Sthe: Can't find my car keys, think I left them inside. I'll be right back

He got out of the car and walked back inside. Luckily Phindi was still clearing their table

Phindi: Did you forget something sir?

Sthe: Yes my lady your number

Phindi: (shy) Sir I can't give you my number,its against hotel policy

Sthe: Its against moral policy too to be taken by someone while you with another but here I am

Phindi wrote her number on a serviette and handed it to Sthe

Phindi: Have a good evening sir

Sthe: I indeed will and the name is Sthembiso not sir

Sthe smiled and walked back outside to his car taking out his keys which were in his pocket all along

Sthe: Found them

He started the engine and drove off while Khanyo was sending a text to her sister Khanyi

The next mission is as good as done,I have the target

her mother first. She walked to her mother's room and she was still out, so she sat down

Palesa: Am sorry mother for everything, being unruly and stubborn. Life is tough without you and am struggling to cope with being a mother to Crystal. Please come back to us, I promise to be a better daughter. She got up and kissed her mother's forehead

Palesa: I love you mother. She walked out going to see her baby, Hlengiwe blinked open her eyes after Palesa and she was awake. She looked around wondering where she was and the machines confirmed that she was in hospital and she remembered what had happened. The door opened again and in walked Razor, he walked towards the bed and

saw that she was awake,he smiled
Razor: You awake, how are you feeling
Having been in a coma for so long
made it hard for Hlengiwe to speak
properly, her throat was dry
Hlengiwe: Wa...ter pl...ease
Razor got the water and helped her
drink

Razor: You really deserve a slap
Hlengiwe, how could you do that to
yourself.I was worried sick

Hlengiwe: You s...still. You still care?

Razor: Of cause I care Mhlengi
wempilo yam,I didn't mean for this to
come this far.And I promise am gonna
gindvyou that kidney even if its the
last thing I do.

Razor's phone rang and it was an SMS
HEWARE OF KHANYI,SHE'S
FAKE.THEY ARE AFTER NDONI.MEET
ME AT THE ADDRESS BELOW FOR

FURTHER DETAILS

Razor: What the fck!**

Hlengiwe: Is everything okay?

Razor: Yeah I need to be somewhere, but I'll be back okay

Hlengiwe nodded her head and Razor walked out and went straight to his car and drove to the provided address.

☒☒☒

How life can be so unpredictable at times baffles me, just a few months ago I was just a normal girl with a normal life. Today here I am, a princess with mystic powers and after all the heartache with Zweli am finally getting ready to say I do too the man I love. It was the first day of school after the two Weeks holidays and I was waiting by the gate where I usually wait for Nolitha. Hoping that she'll give me

the time of day and hear me out, for our friendships sake. As I was deep in my thoughts I spotted Zevile's car and I came and stopped by the gate and I walked to it. Zevile got out and offloaded Nolitha's Wheelchair from the back and my heart just sank when I remembered my only friend had lost the use of her legs.

Ndoni: Zevile

She just ignored me and placed the wheelchair by the passenger seat and helped Nolitha get on

Zevi: The guards will come fetch you after school ok

Noli: Thanks again

Zevile got back into her car and drove off leaving me and Nolitha alone with the rest of the kids giving Nolitha nasty stares some pity stares. I tried helping her with her wheelchair but

she told me were to get off

Noli: Leave me alone

Ndoni: Nolitha please you need help, stop being stubborn

Noli: What do you want from me princess

Ndoni: Look Lee, am sorry for everything that's happened to you family, am sorry Zweli hurt me and am so

Noli: You wanted my brother dead, caused the accident that got me in this wheelchair and refused to help me while I was in hospital

Ndoni: Zweli kidnapped me and almost had me killed, your accident wasn't my fault and I had no way of getting my hands on the kind of cash the hospital needed, am just a school kid like you Lee

Noli: A school kid with filthy rich

parents and a millionaire for a
boyfriend

Ndoni: Nolitha you are my only friend
and am getting married in three
days, please I need you to be my friend
The bell rang and Nolitha attempted
to push herself but failed, I helped her
inside and we began the day, I hope
she forgives me for whatever it is that
I done.

☒☒☒

Zweli and Talia were having breakfast
and Talia's due date was nearing and
she was concerned about the
expenses on the other hand Zweli was
waiting impatiently for his package
from one of the palace guards. The
invitation to the wedding had arrived
for Talia and it said and partner, so
Zweli was planning on being that

partner so he can execute his plan.

Talia: I have to get going for work, see you later

Zweli: You really need to take it easy on yourself for the baby's sake. Maybe its time you took leave

Talia: I know I need to take it easy, but we have expenses to pay and with you not working its a lot we need to cover

Zweli: I know baby and am sorry, I promise to start looking.

Zweli kissed Talia goodbye and she left for work, minutes later the guard knocked and Sweli opened

Zweli: You sure took your time

Guard: Am sorry my prince but this type of things don't come easy

He handed Zweli the package

Zweli: Is it loaded?

Guard: Full

Zweli: Thanks.

Guard: Do you know how to use it my prince?

Zweli: How hard can it be, aim, pull the trigger and shoot. I'll manage.

Guard: I'll take my leave now my prince, keep well

Zweli: Do not tell anyone where I am

Guard: Sworn to secrecy my prince

The guard left leaving Zweli to polish the final details of his plan

Zweli: Enjoy the last days on earth

Skhumbuzo cause there's no way in hell am letting you marry my queen.

Ndoniyamanzi is mine!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

74☒

☒☒☒

School day seemed very long and awkward today with Nolitha giving me the silence treatment. Fortunately they let us go early today cause there was nothing much to do today. My first stop was Mr Khumalo then I wanna spend time with my man. I called uncle Ray to come get me but his phone just went straight to voicemail which was very odd so I called Skhu and he picked up

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Baby can you please come get me at school

Skhu: Is everything ok my love, are you sick?

Ndoni: No am fine, they let us go early and I can't get hold of uncle Ray

Skhu: Am kinda busy right now but am

sending someone to fetch you ok

Ndoni: Okay baby,love you

Skhu: Love you too

We ended the call then I helped

Nolitha to the gate and we waited for pickup

Skhu,Sthe, Razor and the guys were at the warehouse,waiting for Khanyo to wake up since she passed out from yesterday.

Skhu: Blade

Blade: Yes boss

Skhu: I need you to take my car and go fetch my woman from school

Blade: I don't know her sir,how do I find her

Sthe: You don't have to know her,take Skhu's car get to school and stand there like a fool she'll know you

Skhu threw Blade the keys and he

headed out

Skhu: Breath a word about were we are and I'll force you to strangle yourself to death!

Blade left to go fetch the princess leaving the guys to go over their plan Razor; I still cannot believe something so pretty can be capable of murder!

Sthe: You and I both man,I was head over heels in love with this chick

Khanyo was locked in a steel cage,with 5 pitbulls locked in a compartment steel cage into her cage,they were out for blood as their fangs were roughly trying to tear the cage open and barking hungrily.Skhu was talking to no one as he was pacing up and down the room playing with his pocket knife

Razor: What's his story, why is he so quiet?

Sthe: You don't wanna know.

Razor: What's the plan then

Sthe: When he finally talks, he'll tell you

I could see Skhumbuzo's car coming towards us over the corner, Nolitha's ride wasn't here. The car finally stopped and a guy came out

Ndoni: I could give you a ride home

Noli: I am a princess to you know, I am fine

Ndoni: Ok see you tomorrow then

She kept silent as I walked to the car and greeted the guy

Ndoni: Hi am Ndoni

Blade: Ooh! Pleasure to meet you my queen please get in

He opened the door and I got into the back seat as I was uncomfortable seating in the front with a stranger.

The car took off

Ndoni: I have a few stops, hope you don't mind

Blade: Am at your service my queen, anywhere you wanna go

Ndoni: Thanks, I didn't get your name

Blade: Blade

Ndoni: Ooh. So where's my fiancée as I know he took leave from work

Blade: Aaah! There was an emergency at the hospital and they required his expertise for an operation

Ndoni: I see, you nor lying to me are you Blade?

Blade: I swear He's at the hospital. Where did you say you wanna go?

Ndoni: Take the next street and stop at the fifth house

The car took a turn into the street and finally stopped on the fifth house. Ndoni got out leaving her

school bag in the car

Ndoni: I'll try not to be long

Blade: Am in no rush my queen.

Ndoni walked into the yard and finally got to the door and rang the bell, after a while Khumalo came to open. He was still buttoning his shirt as he was getting ready to go see his wife at hospital

Khumalo: Yes

Ndoni extended her hand for a handshake which Khumalo just ignored

Ndoni: Afternoon sir, my name is

Ndoniyamanzi Zulu I don't think we've met

The name Zulu shook him a bit but he maintained his posture.

Khumalo: Look young girl I was in my way out so could you maybe come back another day

Ndoni: Am afraid this can't wait sir

Khumalo stepped away from the door letting Ndoni I.

Khumalo: Make it fast

He closed the door and walked her to the lounge and they sat down

Khumalo: How can I help you?

Ndoni: Firstly I'd like to congratulate you on your grandchildren

Khumalo: His did you know about my granddaughter, are you Pakesa's friend?

Ndoni: I know what I need to know. I also know that you ordered the attack at the Nkosi palace a few months back leading to a bullet to my gut

Khumalo: This is nonsense please leave my house!

Ndoni: I also know that you planing an attack on me during my weeding

Khumalo: What!

Ndoni: I do not condone what my

parents did by killing your son,it was cruel.I am however here to plead with you yo please not punish me for my parents wrong doings

Khumalo: I do MIT know what you talking about little girl so please leave my house.

Ndoni: Please call off the attack,enough blood has been shed already. I beg you

Khumalo got off from the couch and pointed Ndoni to the door

Khumalo: I said leave!

Ndoni got up too and walked to the door but said something as she stepped out

Ndoni: I plead to the father in you,the grandfather within. Please stop this madness

Ndoniyamanzi walked out to the car outside and it drove off leaving

Khumalo even more angry

Khumalo: The cheek of that little brat!

She's afraid off death while her parents killed my son mercilessly. Nx!

He took oy his phone and called

Khanyi

Khanyi: The only notification am

waiting from you is a payment

notification

Khumalo: How the hell did that brat

know about the attack on her life,I

thought you were pro's not ammeters!

Khanyi: Do not insult my intelligence

Mr Khumalo, the plan is in motion and

we will do what you hired us to

do.Just get our money ready.

Khumalo: Screw this up and am not

coughing out a dime!

They hung up and Khumalo banged

his fist on the coffee table then

walked to the garage,got into

was also shocked at the contents

Skhu: Wiseman!

Wiseman: Yes boss

Skhu: Get me my mask and a bucket of ice cold water from the basement, let's get this party started

Wiseman left for the basement and the rest of the guys shifted

uncomfortably in their seats as they could tell it was about to get messy

Skhu: Razor I want you behind the camcorder, I want everything on tape.

Razor was dazzled as to what was gonna happen, Wiseman got back with the mask and water and handed them to Skhu. He put on the mask and picked up the iced water

Skhu: Open the door Sthembiso

Without even a blink Sthembiso had unlocked the cage door and Skhu got l.

Skhu: Record

Razor went behind the camcorder and began rolling

Everyone was handed masks as the whole scene unfolded, Skhumbuzo poured the entire bucket of water onto Khanyo's body which was laying on the floor and she moved

Skhu: Wakey wakey sleepy head, am sure your sister must be worried. Come say hi

Khanyo slowly moved again trying to familiarize her eyes with the environment. Her eyes came face to face with the masked man, she was scared and wanted to run but the barking of the bulls made her sit still

Khanyo: Who are you and where am I?

Skhu: Wrong question!

Khanyo tried acting strong and not show that she was scared

**Khanyo: Do you even know who I am?
If I were you I'd let me go**

**Skhu: Another wrong question, the
real question should be. Who am I?**

Wiseman (calling)

Wiseman: Axe

Razor: What the fck!**

From the corner off the room

Wiseman handed Skhumbuzo the axe.

Skhu: Who hired you?

**Khanyo: Funny, for a big man like you
one would think you've done your
homework**

Skhu: Who hired you?

**Khanyo went silent and that infuriated
Skhu who grabbed Khanyo's right
hand and placed it on the floor
stepping on it**

**He aimed the axe and cut off her little
finger. She cried in agony and pleaded
him to stop but her tears fell on deaf**

ears as Skhu cut off her fingers one by one,till the hand was left a thumb. The smell of blood infuriated the bulls even more as they were now jumping up and down fiercely trying to get out.Sthembiso had turned to the wall as Khanyo's screams pierced through the roof,the camera was rolling.

Skhumbuzo wiped the blood which had splattered over his face with his hand

Skhu: Again, I asked who hired you?
Khanyo's was in too much pain to talk all she did was whail and roll on the floor with pain

Skhu: Still won't talk I see

Skhumbuzo stepped on the left hand and Khanyo's began begging

Sthe: That's enough Skhu! Don't let the monster within you consume you

Skhu: Do not fuck with me Sthembiso!

He lifted the axe and off the first
finger went

Razor: Who the hell is this guy?

Khanyo's cried,pleaded and begged till
her body finally gave in on the pain,
she couldn't cry anymore as

Skhumbuzo cut off the last finger on
her hand. She collapsed. Skhumbuzo
got out if the cage wiping his face
with his hand holding the bloody axe.

Skhu: Khumbulani I want y'all guts to
pick up this fingers,place them in a
nice black ank pink box together with
the tape.Pink bow on the box and
deliver it to her sister.Write a note:

COME GET HER OR BURY HER!

Khumbulani: Yes boss

Skhu: Then we wait for the main
course, it shouldn't be long now

The guys did as they were told and
went to the basement to wrap up the

package

Razor: Main course?

**Sthe: Hope your stomach is empty
cause man you are about to get full
The tape was removed from the can
and the guys left the warehouse to
Khanyo's apartment. While
Skhumbuzo cleaned himself up and
they waited for Khanyo's arrival.**

**BATTERY ABOUT TO
DIE,CONTINUATION TOMORROW**

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 74☒

Continuation



One thing about being twins is that we feel each others pains, even from a distance. Today I didn't go to work and I was worried sick about my twin Khanyo, she hasn't been back since last night and she's not picking up her phone or returning my texts. This morning I had this sharp pain to my heart and my hands went cold then numb, something is definitely wrong Khanyi was sitting alone in the two room apartment she shared with her twin sister hoping she would come back

Khanyi: Damn it! Khanyi where the hell are you

Just as she was puzzling her thoughts a knock came at the door and she rushed to get the door hoping it's her sister

**Khanyi: Forgot your key again I see
She opened the door and to her
surprise there was no one at the
door,she looked around then angrily
turned back inside. Something caught
her eyes as she closed the door,a
beautiful black and pink box wrapped
in a pink bow right on the door
step.She stepped outside,picked up
the box and went back inside closing
and locking the door behind her.There
was a note attached to the box so she
read the note as she went to seat.**

COME GET HER OR BURY HER!

200-L755-534404

khanyi: What the hell!

**She opened the box and there was a
tape in the box,she got up and played
it then came to sit down**

**Khanyi:(Screaming) No! Please stop!
No!**

The masked man kept going, cut after cut. With no mercy or remorse. Khanyi had slipped off the couch and was now on the floor watching her only sister being butchered like an animal, tears rolled down her face uncontrollably. She tried increasing the TV volume to here if there was anything being said, but nothing. Clearly the recording was muted on purpose. Khanyi: Hold on sis, am coming. Whoever did this to you will pay In minutes Khanyi's pain had turned into rage, fume and anger. She went back to the box and stared at her sister's bloody fingers carelessly piled into that box. A tear escaped her already red and puffy eyes. Khanyi dragged her numb body to the bedroom and opened the closet, taking out a briefcase full of weapons, loaded

her guns then placed the guns on the bed. Changed into black skinny jeans, a black bodysuit and cowboy boots. She clipped on her guns and headed out to her new mission of finding her sister.

She called someone on her way out

Khanyi: Hei big bro

Khaya: Lil sis, what's up?

Khanyi: Someone has Khanyi, they just cut off her fingers and sent them to me

Khaya: What the f**ck!

Khanyi: Focus Khaya, I need your help

Khaya: What do you want me to do?

Khanyi: They sent me a not with a code, I need you to encrypt the vide for me

Khaya: What's the code?

Khanyi: COME GET HER OR BURY HER

200-L755-

534404

Khaya: I'll get right on it

Khanyi: Thanks bro

Khaya: Find her

Khanyi: I will

She ended the call as she got into the car and started the engine. About half an hour of driving without a location

Khaya finally called

Khanyi: Did you manage?

Khaya: Its a location, I've sent you the location pin. But what scared me the most is the name signed

Khanyi: What's the name?

Khaya: Terror!

Khanyi: That can't be, what would Terror want from Khanya? We never step on his territory NIR mess with him

Khaya: I hope its just some Terror wannabe cause if not am really scared

Khanyi: Its probably a prank, I'll call

you once I have her

Khaya: Be careful sys

Khanyi: Always

The call ended and straight to the warehouse Khanyi drove, what awaits there is a mystery but she had to find her sister

I decided to go rest a while before Skhumbuzo arrived as he had sent me a text telling me that he'll see me straight after surgery, I was in my room napping when my curtains started blowing and a cold breeze filled my room, I knew what was happening so I got up and sat up straight on my bed

Voice: Greetings my queen

Ndoni: Greeting my humble servant, what seems to be the matter

Voice: all is in place my queen, I have

come to inform you that mystic land will be sending you four mystic princesses to be your brides maids on your wedding day

Ndoni: I am grateful

Voice: You are gonna have to come to mystic land by midnight my queen, only you can open the passage between the two lands. I shall come back for you by midnight, be ready

Ndoni: It is well

The air faded and I went back to my nap, I have done all I could to reason with Nolitha now its up to her make her decision. The time was just after h2200 and Veronica was sleeping soundlessly in her room with her bags ready packed for the wedding as the transport arrives by sunrise tomorrow morning. Suddenly she began turning uncomfortably on her bed as she

woke up cause she heard it thought
she heard someone calling her

Veronica: Is anybody there?

She looked around but no one was in
sight, as she attempted to go back to
sleep, it appeared from the corner of
the room. This time she held no chain
but a rope. Veronica went cold in a
matter of seconds

Enhle's spirit: I promised I'll be
back, here I am. No sin shall go
unpunished and your destiny has been
decided

Veronica: I... I... I please have mercy
my daughter

Engle's spirit: Make peace with your
fate, I come back in 7 days to make
sure you receive your punishment

Veronica: (crying) Enhle my daughter
please

Engle's spirit: You shall die by your

own hand,like you sealed my own fate
with your hand

Engle dropped the rope in the bed as
she disappeared into this leaving
Veronica spooked and crying and
screaming like a mad woman.She
wanted to run but the extent of her
fear enabled her to even see the door,
she was just running around the room
like her hair was on fire.Her fate was
sealed

Finally Khanyi packed outside what
seemed like an old abandoned
warehouse with guards roaming
outside, armed to the core.The fence
was lazer trapped as Khanyi scanned
it using her specialised pen,so there
was no way she could jump over
it.The only way in was to go over the
guards head on.She waited for what

seemed like an entire half an hour scanning the guards and their movement, they were six guards armed so taking them out wasn't a problem for Khanyi. The assassin in her awakened, as she took out two of her knives and aimed at two of the guards. One throw and straight on the necks the knives pierced them and two guards were down

Guard1: We under attack!

As they prepared to shot, Sthe came from inside with his mask on and ordered the guards to not shoot.

Sthe: Open the gates and let her in, she's a guest.

The guards ceased fire and two went to open the gate as the others attended to the two injured guards. Khanyi was surprised as to how easy it was to get them to open

for her, but her ego clouded her judgement as she got into her car and drove into the premises and got out of the car with both her guns at hand. Two guards came and escorted her inside, Sthe was standing by the door

Sthe: Welcome my lady

Khanyi: Who are you and what have you done to my sister?

Sthe: Your sister sleeps peaceful inside, do following me, as for who I am that's not important where you going.

Sthe led the way with Khanyi following behind then the guard behind

Khanyi, they got to this room which was at the end of the passage and Sthe scanned his hand and the door opened. Skhumbuzo was standing by the corner of the room, back to the

door facing the wall while Razor was on the table with two Ak47's on hand

Skhu: For a professional assassin you sure are slow, but am glad you decrypted the code and join us.

Khanyi saw her sister laying so lifeless in that cage, blood oozing from her thumb of a hand. She attempted to run to her but Skhumbuzo spoke

Skhu: I wouldn't do that if I were you!

She froze on her tracks

Khanyi: She's bleeding to death, you have to do something!

The dogs began barking hungrily again and trying to rip open the cage. The sound of the barking pitbulls scared Khanyi cold

Khanyi: Let's talk, what do you want?

Skhu: Drop your weapons

Khanyi did as she was told then rose her hands. Skhumbuzo turned his

masked face around and came towards Khanyi and picked up the guns

Skhu: Now strip naked

Khanyi: Excuse me!

Sthe: Are you Indian my friend, take off your clothes. them on the floor!

She slowly did as she was told and undressed herself remaining in her matching black laced bra and bikini

Skhu: Tie her up and let's get this party on The road, my queen awaits me

Khanyi was tied to a chair facing the cage where her sister was laying like a dead bird

Skhu: Just two questions and I might be kind enough to let you two go

Khanyi just kept silent staring at her sister

Skhu: Who hired you and how much?

Khanyi still went silent and breathed not even a single word

Skhu: Tough I see, now let's see how tough you really are. Wiseman!

Wiseman: Boss

Skhu: Let the dogs free

Everyone in the room gave each other looks of disapproval as Skhu made that order

Skhu: I said now!

Wiseman slowly walked towards the cage and unlocked the door

separating Khanyo and the pit bulls, and they went crazy at the sight of freedom. They entered the cage and

began licking Khanyo's blood on the floor as they roared fiercely, Khanyi

tried to free herself screaming as the

dogs were nearing her sister

Khanyi: Please No! Make them stop(crying)

Skhu: A tear too late!

One dog grabbed khanyo's left hand and began biting and the pain woke Khanyo up as she began screaming in pain as the other dogs joined in the party. Each dog out of the five grabbed its favourite body part and devoured in her flesh, biting, chewing and licking off her flesh while she screamed, begged and pleaded

Khanyo: Make them stop please, help I beg you make them stop!(crying)

Khanyi was trying to free herself and save her sister

Khanyi: Make them stop please, I beg. I'll talk please(crying)

The sight before him was too much as Razor decided to leave the room and walked outside followed by Sthe who also couldn't stand what was happening. Their stomachs were

turning in fear if not in shock

Razor: How the fu*ck can he just stand there and feel not even an ounce of remorse

Sthe: He's done worse

Razor: Who is he?

Sthe: That's Skhumbuzo Prince Zungu in defence mode, threaten anyone close to him and he turns heartless

The screams and cries become louder and louder as the party inside continued. Khanyo was dead and the dogs were licking what remained of her corps, Khanyi was devastated and crying unstoppable.

Skhu: Ready to talk?

Khanyi: You bloody animal! You killed her, my only sister

Skhu: Who and how much?

Khanyu spit on Skhumbuzo's shoes

Skhu: Take her to the cage!

The cage scared her so she decided to speak

Khanyi: Ok! Ok!! It was ex Mayor Khumalo, to avenge his sons death. 1 million

Skhu: Both your lives combined don't even worth her life, you made a mistake now you paying for that.

Skhu: Take her inside the cage guys so she can pay her respects to her sister.

Skhumbuzo left the room as Khanyi was been carried into the cage kicking and screaming out of fear even thou the dogs were locked up again, the thought of being locked up with her twins corps's in that bloodied cage made her stomach run as she began throwing up. Razor and Sthe were standing on the passage as Skhu got out and walked towards them

Skhu: Sthe call Dr Watson and tell him to report for duty,let him check if the remaining one is a match to Razors friend and if so let him perform the op tonight then feed her to the dogs

Sthe: If she's not?

Skhu: Still feed her to the dogs

Sthe: Are you ok?

Skhu: Am fine I just need to see my wife

Skhu walked outside to the car and ordered the guards to get rid of Khanyi's car then he drove off home to Sthe's,to shower then off to see his lady house.Sthembiso called the doctor and gave him the orders

Razor: Remind me never to mess with that guy please! Damn he's ruthless

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 75☒

☒

Can't believe the week has gone by so fast and here I am sitting in my room covered in this huge blanket, dying of heat. Stephy, Stormy and Stacey don't talk much nor does Mkhuseleli but am glad they are here. Its finally happening, today is my wedding day as happy as I am I can't shake off the nerves and the butterflies flipping in my stomach. Older women have been coming in to give me words of wisdom on how to behave as a royal wife and how to treat my husband, yes my husband cause by the end of today I'll be a wife. Enough chit chat for now

cause the time was now 3am and almost time to go to my in-laws and get this day going. The door opened and my mother came in followed by gogo and Veronica and they sat next to me on the grass mat on the floor

Noma: Am so proud of you my princess and I know you'll make me proud were you going

Veronica: I wish I had a traditional wedding too,it seems interesting

Gogo: The only thing interesting here is that hideous lipstick in your lips,shame the devil and wipe it off!

Veronica: But it goes well with my dress

Gogo: It just screams cheap to me I was trying so hard to hold back my laugh as this two started their daily arguments

Noma: The The transportation is here

and its time for you to go,your father
and I will meet you at the hotel

Ndoni: Have my dresses arrived yet?

Noma: The designer just called he just
arrived with them at the venue

I got up and we got ready to
leave,Mkhuseli was the first at the
door and trust me if he could he'd
have opened the door for me,this boy
is a show off. Singing was at its peak
outside as people got into the cars
heading to Unyazi kingdom. I was in
the royal limo with My brides
maids,Mkhuseli and gogo.The gifts
were loaded and off we went.My
parents weren't allowed at my
traditional wedding so they were to
wait at the hotel for the official
matrimonial.

Zweli: Come on Talia,get up already.

We gave a doctors appointment then the wedding and you know you take forever to get ready

Talia tired rolled on the bed and faced Zweli who was already dressed

Talia: Can we miss the wedding, am in no mood for people today

Zweli: No Talia you said it yourself that Ndoni has been good to you,we have to sgiw face at her wedding

Talia: Okay...ok am up

Zweli: Good. I'll get breakfast ready while you shower

Talia got off the bed and pushed her pregnant self to the bathroom while Zweli heads for the kitchen. Zweli quickly rushed to the couch and under the cushion he took out the gun he has been hiding there,safely placed it on his waist covering it up nicely with his suit.

Zweli: Forgive me Ndoniyamanzi but I can't let that gangster have you. He went to the fridge and started on breakfast. Talia joined in a while later,they had their breakfast then off they went to their doctors appointment which will reveal their unborn baby's gender.

Instead of the old traditional animal skins traditional attires,Skhumbuzo decided to go modern with his wedding with the two piece Indian inspired suits with the jackets below knee length,no shirts and black in color. The guys were all getting dressed in Skhu's room at the palace

Sthe: I must admit you have taste bro,this outfits are a showstopper. Are you ready?

Skhu: Born ready

Sthe: Let's do this then

Just then a phone rang and it was Khanyi's, Skhumbuzo had taken it with him and forgot to dispose it. He answered but didn't say a word

Khumalo: Your sisters phone is off, just checking if the plan is still in motion. I want that little brat dead!

Skhu couldn't keep quiet anymore

Skhu: I'd run for the hills if I were you

Sthe took the phone from his brother, switched it off then threw it on the bed

Sthe: I'll take care of this after the wedding, for now I need you to breathe and calm down

Skhu: Who's the doctor now

A knock came at the door and the door opened, it was the rants

Nandi: Do you have to modernise everything Skhumbuzo, what

happened to your tradition attires

Sthe: Those things smell like dead animals, Skhu didn't wanna suffocate his bride

King: Am so proud of you my son, your bride is a blessing and a half

Skhu: Thanks dad, she's indeed a blessing

Sthe: Wait till you meet mine, am bringing in the princess of fire

Nandi: More like the princess of food, anyway its time I think our bride is here

King: Skhumbuzo grab the spear and wena Sthe the goat awaits with the guards at the door

Sthe: Shoot me for being single, why a goat!

Nandi: Stop complaining your brother will do the same for you at your wedding

Sthe: I'll make sure to get a big and smelly one, just for pay back.

We headed out and I held the spear while Sthembiso dragged the goat all the way to the gate.

The gifts were offloaded and everybody standing at the entrance if the palace singing and dancing, my uncle Senzo was announcing our arrival

**Senzo: SIKHULEKILE EBUKHOSINI
BAYEDE!**

NINA OMANZINI

ONYAMA KAYISHI, ISHA

NGABABHEBHEZELI

NINA OMKHULU

BAYEDE!

YITHINI OZULU KAMALANDELA

NGOKULANDELA INKOMO ZAMANYE

AMADODA

SILETHE UMALOKAZANE

BAYEDE!

SIKHULEKILE EKHAYA

It was almost 5am in the morning and you could see the skies turn orange to accommodate the sunrise,I was kneeling by the gate with my bridesmaids when singing began from inside too,each kingdom tried outshining one on other with their singing with songs changing after song.Even thou I couldn't see anything as I was covered and facing down but Skhumbuzo's cologne filled my nostril and I knew he was here,the butterflies in my stomach went crazy and my hear rate escalated.The gates opened and Skhumbuzo ,one knee down he pierced the spear before me then Skhumbuzo being his silly self,he whispered something to my ear

Skhu: Love you wifey

I was blushing so hard I could feel my forehead sweat

Sthembiso then presented to my family that goat that served as a price changing my last name from Zulu to Zungu, then I was told to get up and I was lead to where the goat will be slaughtered. I had to slaughter the goat, well not actually kill the animal but point were it will be slaughtered with the spear then the man did the rest. After that I got up again and into the house we went, while the rest off the people remained outside singing and dancing.

I was still covered in the huge blanket as I knelled down inside the house were I was told to get up again and follow some older woman into

another room. I was told to remove the blanket and lay flat on the grass mat on the floor with my back, I was about to get tested. It was a bit offensive and uncomfortable but it had to be done, after the test the women began ululating and one woman took the white stone representing my virginity to the queen who then handed the woman my traditional attire. The woman came back and I was helped get dressed. The skirt (isidwaba) of the attire was a bit heavy for me cause it was made out of animal skin but I looked beautiful, my hat had a beaded veil which covered my entire face. Finally I walked out the room with the other woman singing behind me, faced down I went to kneel next to Skhumbuzo on the floor again, incense was burned and I was introduced to

the Zungu ancestors as one if their own now. We were blessed and bile from the goat was applied on my hands, feet and a little in my tongue, then we got up and walked outside to join the rest of the celebrations. Lunch was served and we sat down to eat in this beautiful decorated marquee, with gold Tiffany chairs and leopard print, gold and brown drippings. Skhumbuzo and I sat down to eat and have a chance to catch a conversation

Skhu: Still good Mrs Zungu

Ndoni: How could I not, everything is perfect. Thank you

Skhu: No my love, thank you for being mine

Sthembiso came to sit next to us

Sthe: Now this is what I call a royal wedding

Skhu: The food or the actual wedding
Sthe: Shut up!
We finished up eating and it was time for umabo, where I presented my in-laws with gifts. There was a lot of singing and dancing during the gifts distribution and I was tired by the time we were done, finally all the gifts were where they supposed to be and it was time to leave for the official matrimony. The venue could only accommodate 300 guests so the rest had to remain behind and watch the wedding on the screens as it was to be live broadcast on sabc 2. The screens were being installed as we got into the cars and drove off to the venue, Skhumbuzo and his entourage were in a black Unyazi limo while I was in a white one with my subjects.

The time was now 13h00 on the dot and guests from different kingdom's were arriving, dazzling their designer outfits fit for a royal wedding. Security at its full forces at the entrance checking invitations and if the guests were on the guestlist. Fox and his crew were armed to the core patrolling every corner, even the roof, kitchen and rest rooms.

Zweli and Talia were still at the doctor and Talia was now on the bed as the doctor tried to check on the baby, eyes glued on the screen, Zweli was holding Talia's hand as they listened to their baby's heartbeat and watch the movements.

Doctor: Congratulations Mr Nkosi, its a boy

A tear escaped Zweli's eye

Zweli: Wow! Its a boy baby,its a boy

Talia: It is baby

**Zweli: Zwelakhe Prince Nkosi,my heir
The doctor finished up and gave them
their prenatal vitamins and they
headed out**

**Talia: I love you baby and we gonna
have a little family of our own**

Zweli: Yeah!

**Talia was hurt by Zweli's response but
she brushed it off**

**Talia: Can we please get something to
eat before the wedding, am starving**

Zweli: We already late Talia

Talia: The baby is hungry Zweli

**Zweli: Okay fine,we'll make a quick
stop at spur**

**They drove off from the hospital and
stopped at spur for Talia to get
something to eat,Zweli wasn't even
here all he was doing was looking at**

his watch every 2 minutes and tapping his feet on the floor.

We arrived at the hotel and it was packed with guests and journalists, luckily we used the back entrance so they don't spot us, I got to my room and mom, the makeup artist and the stylist were waiting for me. My dress nicely placed on the bed with the Vail so long, two dresses would be made out of it. Mkhuseleli didn't wanna leave my side

Noma: Ooh my princess, you look so beautiful. Like a true Zulu queen

I hugged mom then went to undress then got into the shower. Thou time wasn't on my side but I needed this

Noma: Dont take long ooh! Time is not on our side

Ndoni: I'll be out just now mother.

I took a very quick shower just to calm down the nerves then I had this sharp pain in my abdomen which I just ignored. I got out the shower, lotioned then went to seat for my hair and make up

Skhu, his other half and the boys were getting dressed and Razor was part of the grooms man but he was very distant

Skhu: Why is Razor avoiding me

Sthe: Dude the guy is terrified after what he saw you do

Skhu: He'll live

Sthe: Not everyone can sleep peacefully at night after witnessing that

Skhu: : At least I saved his friend

Sthe: Yeah that you did

The guys were already dressed and

were about to make their way down to the matrimonial venue

Skhu: Rings Sthe?

Sthe: Check

Skhu: Let's go get my wife

Sthe: Rub it in brother, rub it in

The grooms man made their way down to the Venue and the guests were called to take their seats as the ceremony was about to begin. The wedding was live and so was all the guests and everything happening

The Nkosis were in their lounge watching the events unfold. But they were shocked when Nkosi appeared as a guest attending the wedding

Noli: Look mother, father is at the wedding

Queen, I can see that, but who's that tramp he's with?

Zevi: Seems they know each other
Queen: How could Nkosi go there, why
alone even. Mxm

The queen left angrily to her bedroom
leaving Nolitha and Zevile to watch
the wedding alone. Everyone was
seated and the groom ready for his
bride, all eyes at the door

I took one last look at myself in the
mirror and I couldn't believe what I
was seeing, I looked like a true
princess with my mermaid dress
shining so brightly on my body. A tear
threatened my eye

Noma: No crying my daughter, today
is your day.

They put my crown on, then my Vail
and I was ready to go.

First to walk in as the doors opened
was gogo and Mr Black, then My

mother and Lwandle. After they got to their seats the the music went on,Sthephy,Stacey then Stormy Now the spot light was on us as the music changed and everyone rose to their feet welcoming the bride
Langa: Are you ready princess?
Ndoni: Let's do this daddy
Dad kissed my forehead, fixed my Vail then we walked in with Mkhuseli walking boldly in front. We got to the front and I was handed over to Skhumbuzo
Skhu: Looking dazzling
Ndoni: Thank you

Pastor: Dearly beloved, we are gathered here under the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ to witness the joining of these two young couple in holy matrimony

Sthe: Amen father,amen

Pastor: If any of you here feels that these two cannot be wed,please speak now or forever hold your piece

Sthe: I dare anyone to

The room went silent then the pastor continued

Pastor: Do you Skhumbuzo Zungu take this woman,Ndoniyamanzi Zulu to be your lawful wife? To love and to hold in sickness and in health, for richer or poor till death to you apart?

Skhu: I do

Pastor: Ndoniyamanzi Zulu,do you take this man Skhumbuzo Zungu to be your lawful weeded husband,forsaking all others till death do you apart?

Ndoni: I do

Outside Zweli and Talia were late and

security refused to let them in even with the invite

Zweli: You don't understand, we have to be in there

Security: Am afraid that's impossible sir, till I get signal from inside that the ceremony is finished am afraid I can't let you in

Zweli: Please, that's our friend getting married in there

Talia: Let's just wait for reception

Zweli

Zweli: No, we need to be inside

Security: You have to wait sir.

Inside vows were exchanged as Ndoni and Skhumbuzo pledged their love to each other, then rings were exchanged. After a lot of begging and pleading from Talia the security decided to let them in. Zweli was practically running as they made their way inside but t

seemed too late cause once they stepped in the door the pastor was finishing up and everyone was in their feet

Pastor: By the power vested upon me I pronounce you husband and wife. You may kiss the bride.

Skhumbuzo carefully lifted off the Vail off my face and kissed the light out of me, I didn't want him to stop but we had to

Pastor: Ladies and gentleman, I present to you Mr and Mrs Skhumbuzo Zungu

As we turned to face our guests I saw Zweli standing right in front of the door and like lightning he pulled out a gun and was pointing it at Skhumbuzo
Ndoni: (screaming) Noooooooooo!

Ndoni pushed Skhumbuzo out off the way and BAM! the gun went off

Skhumbuzo: Nana NO!

Sthe: You son of a b*tch**

Zweli dropped his gun and drop to his knees as he realized he had shot Ndoni and not Skhumbuzo.

Tears were freely rolling down

Skhumbuzo's face and Sthe had his gun against Zweli's head

Talia: Zweli what have you done!

Ndoniyamanzi was on the floor with Skhumbuzo and Mkhuseleli besides

her,she tried to smile but the pain was just too much as her eyes closed

Skhu: Ndoniyamanzi please stay with me,please

Tears rolled freely on Skhumbuzo's face,Sthembisiso had his gun on Zweli's head who was on the floor weeping.

Sthe: Say your prayers cause am about to blow your brains off

Langa and noma were just standing

there shocked and boiling with anger. Skhumbuzo began shaking in anger

Skhu: Get her an ambulance

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 76☒

☒

The hotel was now crawling with journalists who wanted to get inside and get actual pictures of the scene. Skhumbuzo was still on the floor with his shirt off and applying pressure on Ndoni's wound to try and stop the bleeding. People were escorted out and Zweli was still weeping on the

floor with a gun against his head and Talia, well Talia was just crying uncontrollable for Zweli or Ndoni that only she knew

Zungu: Put that gun down Sthembiso!
Now

Sthe: You gonna have to shot me first father!

Nandi: This whole thing is live

Sthembiso, now put that gun down

Skhu: Where's the hell is that ambulance!?

Just then the police invaded the scene and Zweli was arrested

Officer: Mr Nkosi, you are under arrest for the attempted murder of Ndoniyamanzi Zungu.

You have a right to remain silent for everything you say can and will be used against you in a court of law.

You have a right to an attorney, if you

can't afford one the state will provide
one for you

Zweli was cuffed then dragged out to
the police van outside and finally the
paramedics arrived and Ndoni was
taken to hospital, she slowly opened
her eyes when she was stripped on
the stretcher and held onto her
husbands hand

Ndoni: Don't.... Leav...ve me baby!

With tears in his eyes Skhu kissed her
hand

Skhu: Am not going anywhere baby
They pushed the bed with Skhumbuzo
walking besides still holding onto his
wife's hand,they got to the ambulance
and got in.

Cameras flashing from all directions
the family also walked out with Langa
holding Noma's shoes who was very
sad,Nkosi and Thobile approached

them by the exit

Nkosi: Look my friend am very sorry,I don't know what's gotten into that boy

Langa: You sorry excuse of a son has been a torn in my daughter's flesh since day one,why you haven't killed him yourself surprises me!

Noma: If I were you Nkosi I'd start praying that God spares my daughter's life cause if not,Lord help me am gonna close that little circus you call a palace!

Nkosi: No need for threats my queen please

Langa and his family got into the car and followed the ambulance

Thobile: That was awkward, I think we should go

Nkosi: We should

Thobile: I'll take my car,I will see you some other time,right now your family

needs you. Go see your son
Nkosi hugged Thobile as they got into
their separate cars heading to
different destinations
Gogo was not saying a word as Liam
held her hand and they walked to the
car followed by Veronica who looked
lost nje.

Panick was the only word to describe
what was happening at the Nkosi
palace as Nolitha shouted for her
mom

Queen: Do you think am deaf! Why are
you shouting?

Nolitha was now crying

Noli: Its Zwe mother, he...he was just
arrested

Queen: What! For what?

Noli: He shot Ndoni

Queen: Oooh nkosi yam! Zwelibanzi

Nkosi!

Stop crying Nolitha and call a cab,we need to get to the police station now.

Zevile was just sitting still with no movement or emotion whatsoever

Zevi: And here I was worried about where he was while he was cosy with that tramp

Queen: Is this the time Zevile,is it?

Your husband needs a wife not a whining school kid,get off that couch and let's go

Zevile got off the couch and took her car keys from the table

Zevi: We can use my car

They quickly got out following

Zevile,got into the car and off they drove to the police station.

At the hospital Ndoni was rushed to theatre to have the bullet removed,

Skhumbuzo wanted to go in but they wouldn't allow him. Luckily the doctor doing the surgery was Skhumbuzo's friend Nkosinathi

Doc: Am affair you can't go in man, you know the rules

Skhu: Nathi please she needs me

Doc: I know man but you can't come in.

Skhumbuzo kissed Ndoni's forehead and let go off her hand, she smiled palely

Ndoni: I lo...ve you

Skhu: Love you too Mrs Zungu

She was wheeled in leaving a devastated Skhumbuzo mad at the whole world, he needed someone to pay for her pain and rage was overcoming his sense off humanity. The family walked into the hospital and Nandi could see hell was

about to be unleashed by her son

Nandi: Calm your brother down

Sthembiso

Sthe walked to his topples brother on the floor and joined, sitting right next to him on the floor

Sthe: Can I get you anything, water or coffee?

Skhu just gave his brother a stare then looked away

Sthe: Look bro I know your hurt, trust me am hurt too but you need to pull yourself together. Your wife needs you

Skhu: I should be laying on that bed

Sthe not her, I vowed to protect her yet I failed

Sthe: You didn't fail, you still have your whole lives together to protect each other

Skhu: She took a bullet for me

Sthe, my wife took a bullet for me. How

will I ever repay her

Sthe: By being the best husband you can and making sure you control your anger. Terror can never be seen by your wife

Noma, Nandi and gogo went to the chapel to pray for Ndoni leaving the guys alone

After two long hours the doctor finally came out and **Skhumbuzo** quickly got off the floor and stood straight like a pole

Skhu: Is she ok?

Doctor: Calm down brother, your wife is fine.

Sthe: Stop speaking in riddles

Nathi, how is she

Doctor: We managed to remove the bullet luckily it missed her spine by an inch.

Skhu: Any internal damage?

Doctor: Luckily no

Skhu: I wanna see her

Doctor: They still preparing her room,once that's settled you can go in but just for an hour

The ladies came back from the chapel and were told the good news then a nurse came to inform the doctor that Ndoni was nicely in ward 315

Doctor: Let's go bro

Skhu followed the doctor to the room and there was Ndoni on the bed,peaceful sleeping like nothing happened

Skhu: A moment with my wife please

Doc: Sure. Congratulations man your wife is one feisty fighter.

Nathi left the room and Skhumbuzo took off his shoes and carefully got into bed with his wife.

Skhu: Am so sorry baby,I will make

this right I promise

He kissed her forehead and just lay there next to her playing with her hair.

Outside the room the rest of the family waited then decided to go out

Sthe: I think its only fair we all go grab something to eat while we wait.am starving

Noma: Not that am hungry but standing here drives me crazy

Zungu: Settled then,let all go then came back in an hour

The family left to go get something to eat

Khumalo was watching the wedding from home and he was happy at the end results,something did bother him thou

Khumalo: Where on earth did those girls disappear too and who was that

on the phone? Could it be that those girls got caught before the mission? Cause the person on the phone said I should run for the hills. Mmmh! It can't be those girls are professionals even if they were to be caught they wouldn't snitch. Hope that brat dies then Langa and Noma will know just exactly how it feel to lose a child Khumalo was in his lounge watching TV over a glass of juice and a sandwich, his plan was finally coming together according to him and it didn't have to cost him a cent

The Nkosis got to the police station and went to enquire about Zweli at the front rest

Queen: Afternoon officer, am sure you know who I am where is my son, can I see him?

Officer: Afternoon my queen. Your son is here but unfortunately you can't see him as he is still checking in

Zevi: What are the charges?

Officer: For now its attempted murder and possession of an illegal firearm. Detective Mkhabela is in charge of the case and he can give you further details

Queen: Can we see the detective then

Officer: He went back to the crime scene, I suggest you come back tomorrow with a lawyer preferably cause this is going to get ugly

Zevi: Thank you officer we will come back

The Nkosi woman headed out and they met with Nkosi on their way out

Nkosi: Did you see him, is he okay?

Queen: Nx!

The queen left them there and went to

wait in the car

Nolitha: They didn't allow us see him,they said we should come back tomorrow.

Zevi: He needs a lawyer father or he won't get out

Nkosi: The only thing that boy needs is a new brain,he's senseless!

Noli: Wow father,he's your only son

Niosi: Not that card again,I'll see y'all at home

Nkosi got into his borrowed car and drove back home with Zevile following behind

Reporter: That ladies and gentleman was a wrap from what was the long awaited union between two remarkable kingdoms as the prince of Unyazi kingdom Skhumbuzo Zungu,South Africa's youngest

billionaire said "I Do" to the young Princess of Ngwenyama kingdom Ndoniyamanzi Zulu. It was a beautiful royal wedding which unfortunately ended in bloodshed as a man who is said to be a jealous ex of the bride invaded the wedding and fired a shot at the bride.

The princess has been rushed to hospital and the man is in police custody.

I am Sizakele Lukhele reporting directly from Stillwaters hotel in Lakeview

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 77

☒

King Nkosi had just gotten home after the attempted visit to the station, he was on the couch fiddling with the remote control when his angry wife (the queen) got in standing right in front off the TV

Queen: How dare you degrade me in front of the whole world Zano! by flaunting your tramp in public like that?

Instead of a reply the king just got off the couch and walked away without opening his mouth, Zevile and Nolitha walked in and the tension in the room sent them straight to their rooms. The queen was boiling with anger as she is not used to being ignored, left alone in the lounge she took out her phone

and made a call

Queen: Listen here Mkhovu, I don't care how you do it or who you have to kill just hurry up and do something. This man is getting his senses back and I need him to be submissive.

Mkhovu: Patience my queen am working on it

Queen: Don't "patience" me Mkhovu I need that potion as in yesterday, are we clear?

Mkhovu: I'll have it by the end of the week

Queen: Better

She ended the call but nearly fell to the ground as she turned and found her husband (the king) standing by the stairs, arms folded and just staring at her

Queen: I...am..I. Why are you staring?

Nkosi: Don't mind me I just came back

to get my senses

Queen: Zanoluhle please let's talk

Nkosi: About what my queen, the fact that I spent most of my life in a house with a stranger sharing my bed or the fact that I live in a house with a wife who prefers me senseless so she has her way?

Queen: I have no idea what you talking about, what I want us to talk about is the lady you were with at the wedding and why you went to the wedding in the first place.

Nkosi: That's very simple, I went to the wedding because I was representing my kingdom and as for the lady you shall know soon

Queen: What do you mean by "you shall know soon"? Are you cheating on me Zanoluhle? Are you planning on taking another wife, cause hell would

break lose!

**Nkosi: Hell has already broken lose
my dear I was just to blind to see it or
should I say "senseless"**

**Nkosi went about to his study leaving
the queen with food for thought and
his words drilling holes in her head**

**Queen: What's going on, why is the
king talking like this? Could it be that
he knows what I did and if so what is
he planning?**

**No..! No no! It can't be, I need a plan
and fast!**

**The queen marched to the kitchen and
drowned herself in a glass of water
then went to her room**

**Zevile was in her own room pacing up
and down like she was looking for
something**

**Zevi: Its time I put my plan into
motion, Zweli is too weak to rule this**

kingdom and I can't have a weak man .Time for plan B

Zevile covered her head with a black scarf,kneeled down and reached for something under the bed.It was a small black calabash wrapped in a red cloth.She carefully placed it on the floor and started talking to it with her eyes closed

Zevi: FORCES OF DARKNESS, I CALL UPON YOU. ARISE!MIMOYA

YOBUMNYAMA

VUKANI NDIYANIBIZA,VUKANI!

Smoke came out if the calabash then a very dark and scary male voice

Voice: Speak

Zevi: I have to be queen of this kingdom, make me queen.

Voice: How can I help you,Speak!!!

Zevi: My husband can't handle me,I no longer need him.Make the king love

me, just after me and desire me.

Voice: You have disappointed me so many times, I hope this time I shall get my souls

Zevi: Guaranteed father of darkness, I shall get you as many souls as you need

Voice: Very well then. Put your hands in the calabash a potion you shall find.

Zebile put her hands in the calabash and a small bottle came out

Voice: Now listen by midnight you shall bath then apply that option all over your body, then to the king's chambers. seduce and make love to him and by tomorrow you are all he shall see

Zevi: Father won't he know it's me

Voice: Do not doubt my powers the potion shall confuse his mind and to him you shall be the one she

desires,he will see you as his hearts desire.

Zevi: I shall not disappoint father

Voice: One more thing,you only have an hour then the potion fades.Act fast

The smoke disappeared and Zevile put the calabash back under the bed then began smiling with the bottle

Zevi: Today shall be the day you'll never forget my king,I will rock your world

She placed the bottle on her dressing table and went back downstairs.

The family was back at the hospital after a short lunch,Skhumbuzo was still sleeping next to his wife and has dozed off

Gogo: I think we should go home and come back tomorrow

Sthe: I agree

Nandi: Tell Skhu we leaving then,he should also go home and freshen up

Sthe: I'll try thou I doubt he'll agree

Zungu: I know he won't leave his wife,just give him your shirt and tell him we dashing home quickly

Gogo: My poor princess, she's been through do much I wish I could carry her pain sometimes

Noma: Worry not ma,the person responsible for this shall pay.

Sthe got into the room and shook

Skhumbuzo up,he woke up

Sthe: Dude get off they bed,you suffocating the lady.

Skhu slowly got off the bed and went to stand by the door

Skhu: I actually can't believe she's laying here today,we supposed to be on our honeymoon

Sthe: She's a fighter, she'll pull through

Skhu: I need you to go see that toothless frog in prison, post his bail if necessary. I want him out

Sthe: I think you should wait till your wife is awake and let her take that decision

Skhu: Sthembiso are you questioning my judgment?

Sthe: I'll do that after I get a shower

Skhu: Good I have let that boy slide too many times,he now thinks we are mates

Sthe: See you later.should I bring you anything

Skhu: Nah? Am fine

Sthe: Here

He handed his brother his shirt and they left the hospital.Noma noticed that Mkhuseleli wasn't himself today,he was awfully still and too calm

Noma: Langa I think Mkhuseleli is sick

Langa: I thought I was seeing things, normally he doesn't wanna leave the princesses side but all he does today is sleep.

Noma: Ndoni will know what to do when she wakes up. Do you think the shooting had anything to do with what Ndoni said about Khumalo

Langa: As in like Khumalo and that useless boy are working together?

Noma: It could be

Langa: Be that or not they both must die then, my daughter has taken too many bullets already they deserve no mercy

Noma: And no mercy shall they get
Noma and langa had decided to go stay in gogo's house cause they didn't feel like the hotel. They arrived got inside and went to sit

Gogo: Lwandle can you please go

make us some tea

Lwandle: Yes gogo

Like Mkhuseli Lwandle has been quiet since the shooting, one would forget he was even here. He got off the couch and went to make the tea in the kitchen

Veronica: May I be excused please, I need to go lay down

Gogo: At the mention of tea you wanna lay down, who's gonna wash the cups

Liam: Let her be Lilly it has been a long day for all of us

Veronica was excused to her room and Lwandle came back with the tea

Lwandle: Can I sleep in my sisters room gogo?

Gogo: Yes you can my boy, second door on your left upstairs

Lwandle: Thanks gogo, am going to

take a nap

Noma: Are you sure you ok my boy?

Lwandle: Am fine mother

Lwandle Left for Ndonis room

Veronica was in tears as soon as she got into her room, she saw Ndoni in a near death experience and thinking that she only had days to live pierced her heart. She knelled down next to her bed and for the first time, prayed

Veronica: Heavenly father my great grandmother always said that you love us all and you are a God of mercy. Please have mercy on my soul and spare my life, I promise to be a better person and change my ways. Please father let me live

Amen

After the parents got home to Sthembiso's house and showing them

were they'll be sleeping, Sthembiso went to shower and dressed up in his most expensive suit then headed out to the station

Nandi: I have been saying you need a wife, now we gonna have to starve because there's no one to make us food

Sthe: I'll bring back takeaways

Zungu: Make sure it's something edible. Where are you off to anyway?

Sthe: Quickly dashing to see a useless client if mine

Nandi: Hurry back your brother might also need food back at the hospital

Sthe left straight to the station, got there and started throwing his weight around.

Sthe: Evening officer am here for my client please

Officer: Your client being?

Sthe: Zweli Nkosi

Office: The one in for shooting the princess?

Sthe: Look officer am not a journalist so you don't need to repeat my clients offenses to me, get me my client or I'll sue this tour little police station

Officer: Hold on for me sir, I'll be back
The officer disappeared for a while then came back and took Sthe to a room inside

Officer: I will bring your client

Sthe: Make it snappy please

The officer again went to get Zweli from the holding cell

Officer: Zweli Nkosi, your lawyer is here to see you, akusheshwe baba!

Zweli quickly got off the floor and rushed to the door where they opened for him and he followed the officer. Sthe was standing facing the

wall when the officer got in with Zweli
Officer: Thirty minutes

The officer left and Zweli went to sit

Zweli: That was fast, did mother call
you?

Sthe turned and Zweli froze

Sthe: You listen and listen very
closely, if I had my way you'd be dead
by now but that would just be too easy
for you

Zweli: What do you want here?

Sthe: To play God with your life

Zweli: Look man I am very
sorry, please I just wanted what's mine

Sthe: I'll be back tomorrow to make
sure you get bail then post it

Zweli: Why are you helping me get
bail?

Sthe: You in no position to be asking
questions. But I have a friendly advice
for you

Zweli: What's that

Sthe: As soon as you step outside those doors,if I were you I'd go say my good bye's to my loved ones then find the easiest less painful way to die and kill myself

Zweli: I don't follow!

Sthe: Rather that cause what's coming your way is worse than burning to death.

Sthe called for the officer to open for him leaving Zweli there trying to figure out what Sthe meant.Zweli was in taken back to his ell to await his bail hearing tomorrow.

Hlengiwe's operation was a success and she was responding very well to the new kidney which had doctors very happy

Doctor: Well Mrs Khumalo if all goes

well you will be back home by Monday

Hlengiwe: Thanks doctor

Doctor: It sure helps having friends in high place, most patients wait years for a transplant

Hlengiwe: Friends in high places, what do you mean doc?

Doctor: Your friend went through hell and back to get you a kidney even brought in a well known doctor to do your operation

Hlengiwe: Who's that friend?

Doctor: A Mr Black

Hlengiwe: (smiling) Ohh that friend

Doctor: Keep getting better, I'll check you later

The doctor left Hlengiwe who as smiling alone

Hlengiwe: He still Love's me, I knew he did. Now I have to get better and go get my man.

Hlengiwe was now fantasizing about a life she sees ahead of her, which involved no Khumalo

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 78☒

☒

Dinner was very awkward today as no one said anything to each other, I was in my room right now waiting for midnight to strike so I can get my plan into action. Luckily for me the king has been sleeping in the guest room since he came back from his mysterious trip. The time was now 23h30 so I decided to go indulge

myself in a hot bath then after that I waited for midnight and as soon as it struck I took my potion and applied it all over my body. Instead of dressing up I put on my silk robe since time was off thee essence, I opened the door and headed straight to the guestroom and slowly opened the door and there he was the king sleeping so peaceful. I walked to the bed and climbed on top of him from the feet going up, the he moved. I covered his eyes with my hand as to apply the potion on his eyes the whispered in his ear

Zevi: My king... Wake up

He opened his eyes and looked lost or confused

Nkosi: Thobile! Is that...is that you? How did you get in here?

Zevi: Shhhh! Do not speak my king, its

me and am here.

I placed my lips on his and like a hungry beast he responded, I untied my robe exposing my bare skin and breasts poking out and like a beast he was he went straight for my neck and started losing me while I took the liberty of playing with his spear, which didn't need much encouragement as within second it was as hard as a rock.

Zevi: Make love to me my king...

Breaths were escalating and he had me on the bed and he was on top sucking the hell out of my breasts

Zevi: Aaah..yes, ooh fuck!!! Am ready my king

Nkosi: I love you Thobile

Zevi: Make love to me

He without hesitation spread open my legs and moved into my cooking

jar,tongue first hands still playing with my niplkes.Damn this man was showing me flames I couldn't help myself but speed further my legs for my father in law who was penetrating me with his tongue

Zevi: Aaah! Mhhhh ooh yes

I was now dripping went and I needed to feel his spear in me but the man was in no hurry

Nkosi: You taste so sweet

Moans and grains filled the room as he now inserted a finger in and it hurt a little as I was a virgin, but his gentleness made the pain bearable. Before I knew it he was inside moving in and out of me slowly

Zevi: Aaaah...mmmmh..as

Nkosi: Yes baby mmmmh,so nice and tight

I held onto the sheets as he picked up

his pace

Zevi: Aaaaaaaa!

Nkosi: I love you baby,yes! Aaaaaah

Zevi: Oooh aaah

He was now holding onto me very tight and was bangibanging on my jar her fast as he moved in and out of me,after a while turned me around and I was on all fours on the bed,bum exposed in the air as he entered me from behind

Nkosi: Shit you sweet,aaaah

Zevi: Mmmmh...aaaaah

He went faster and faster and before I knew it I was losing control of my body,I felt this electrifying wave hit my body and I couldn't hold on any longer

Zevi: Aaaaaaaaaaaaaah... Ooooh fuck!

He was now pounding me even faster and my whole body was shaking, then I felt his spear getting even more

harder inside me and it was getting hotter too,his groans were louder

Nkosi: Oooh yes,aaah! Yes

baby.aaaaah am coming

Before I knew it he had unloaded his seed inside me as I felt the hotness fill my jar up,I let go off the sheets I was holding onto then collapsed on the bed tired as a donkey, he got off me and collapsed too and it was done.

Nkosi: Your father is gonna kill me for this

Zevi: Shhh! Do not speak my king,sleep

He pulled me into his arms and within minutes he dozed off.I slowly got out of his grip but making sure not to wake him up then I put on my robe then sneaked out off the room to mine.As soon as I got into my room I got into the shower and let the water

soothe the pain

Zevi: I can't believe I just lost my virginity to my father in law, I mean he's supposed to be my father. Well it doesn't matter now cause its done and father in law or not that man I'd a good penetrator.

After my shower I put on my pj's and went to bed all smiles and all.

Everyone in the Nkosi palace was getting ready for Zweli's bail hearing hearing and Nolitha and the queen were all ready seated at the breakfast table already dressed up

Noli: Where's Vile, she's usually the first one down. We can't be late

Queen: Her husband is in jail, this whole situation must be hard on her. Speak of the devil and the devil shows up, Zevile walked downstairs still in

her PJs and robe and poured a glass
off juice

Zevi: Morning everyone

Queen: If this is meant to be a
joke, then trust me it's not funny

Noli: We have to get going it's my
brothers hearing today

Zevile pulled out a chair and sat down

Zevi: Ooh that! Am not going

Queen: What do you mean you not
going? That's my son in there, your
husband

Zevi: The very same husband that left
me here alone running after whites!

Why should I care

Queen: There's only one queen in this
palace Zevile and am giving you an
order. Get back upstairs and get ready
we leaving in less than minutes!

Nkosi: And I am the king and if Zevile
doesn't wanna go to the stupid

hearing then she can stay

That was Nkosi walking down the stairs coming to join in on

breakfast,Zevile was all smiles

Zevi: Thank you father

Nkosi: Its a pleasure my dear

He pulled out a chair and sat down

and the queen was fuming with anger

Queen: What's that supposed to mean my king,is your son not a priority to

you?Your only son,heir to the throne

Nkosi: I have said my piece and that it shall be

Noli: What really is going on here,I might be paralysed but am sure not blind

King: Ask your mother

Noli: Finish up and let's go Nolitha, seems we the only ones that care about Zweli

Noli: Are you not coming father?

Nkosi: I'll follow behind, I still need to make a phone call

Queen: And how are we supposed to get there cause we don't have a car

Nkosi: Take Zevile's car, am sure she won't mind. Do you dear?

Zevi: Not at all father

Queen: Wow, just bloody wow Nkosi! The queen took the keys on the table and pushed Nolitha out to the car leaving the king and Zevile finishing up on breakfast

Noli: When did father start addressing Bike as dear!

Queen: Beats me but I smell fish She helped Nolitha into the car and they drove off and as soon as the car engine went off the mice came out to play

Nkosi: I don't know why but you just look sexy today

Zevile shyly. Blushed playing with the spoon in her mouth

Zevi: Top it father

Nkosi: Stop calling me "father" you make me sound old

Zevi: What should I call you then father(flirting)

Nkosi: Call me "my king"

Zevi: Ok my king...am going to take a bath then lay down for a while,I have a headache

Nkosi: I suddenly have this desire to join you,do you mind?

Zevi: My king you know you can't do that,I'll be fine

Nkosi: Call me if the headache doesn't get better,I'll come running

Zevi: Go my king I shall be ok

Zevile got up and walked upstairs making sure to leave naughty suggestions in Nkosi's mind as she

slayed out of that room, Nkosi couldn't help drooling over his own daughter in law as she walked away

Nkosi: God that body is hot!

He finished up and headed out to his car which a friend had borrowed him for the trip and off he drove to Zweli's bail hearing, all he could think about was getting his hands on Zevile's tinny sexy body, the potion was working.

It was like watching a movie or was it a dream as I watched all the horrible things about to befall this kingdom, tears filled my eyes and I tried to move but my body wouldn't just allow me. I was in so much psi

Ndoni: (screaming) Noooo!

Skhu quickly jumped off the bed where he had squeezed himself next to Ndoni and tried waking her up as she

was shaking pretty badly

Skhu: Nana wake up please(shaking her) look at me

I finally managed to open my eyes and there he was,my husband

Skhu: Thank goodness you awake,how are you feeling?

Ndoni: Sore,my whole body hurts

He kissed my forehead and smiled at

Mr with tears in his eyes,my poor

husband was worried about me

Ndoni: You should go home and freshen up,you smell horrible

Skhu: Maybe later,I need to make sure you are ok first

Ndoni: Do not kill him Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Who?

Ndoni: Zweli. Do not kill him

Skhu: I think you need to rest my love,I'll go get the doctor

Ndoni: I know you mad Skhumbuzo

and you have every right to be. But
your hands have been blood stained a
lot. Do not kill him please

He sat on the bed and held my hand

Skhu: Don't you think its about time
you stop putting everyone else before
you, the frog nearly killed you

Ndoni: I know my love and his time
will come I just don't want us to have a
hand in it

Skhu: You know I'd do anything for
you baby

Ndoni: Then I ask that you spare his
life, please.

Skhu: We will talk about this once your
better for now I think you should rest

Ndoni: Calamity is about to befall this
kingdom and I must save it

Skhu: My only concern is saving
you, now back to sleep Missy

Ndoni: Get King Nkosi to come see

me

Skhu: Ok

He tucked me in nicely and kissed my lips

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you more

He walked out and I assumed he was going to get the doctor so I closed my eyes and tried resting my mind.

Ndoni: I have heard about evil hearted people but Zevile must be their queen. That girl is heartless!

Skhu was walking down the hospital passage thinking

Skhu: Am sorry Nana but that boy doesn't deserve to live. One way or another he has to die even if it means making it look like an accident

At the Sangweni household in a room given to the king and queen there

were seated on their bed polishing their guns, and you could see they were baying for blood

Langa: Ready to go my queen?

Noma: Dead ready, let's do this

Mkhuseli has been back to his bouncy self today and no one knew why. He was busy banging in the door door to open .

Noma: Seems our Mkhuseli is back

Langa: Seems so

The went downstairs were the rest off the family were having breakfast except for Lwandle as always

Gogo: Good morning royals

Noma: Morning ma

Langa: Morning everyone, its a pity we won't be joining y'all for breakfast

Noma: Yes we wanna dash off somewhere quickly then head to hospital

**Gogo: We shall meet there then
They.both headed out out with
Mkhuseli being the first in the car as
soon as the door opened.
Could this be the end for Khumalo or
was nature gonna find a way to
intervene, that was to be seen.On the
other hand baby Crystal was put on
medication for dehydration and she
cried a lot.The cries had Palesa slip
deeper into depression but luckily
Hlengiwe was coming back tomorrow
and things will be better**

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 79☒

Short & unedited

⊠

Khumalo was packing his wife's bag getting ready to go fetch her at hospital, he was even humming a song happy because everything seemed to be going according to plan. His wife was coming back home and his mission to hurt the Zulu's was in motion as Ndoni was in hospital. A knock came at the door and baby Crystal was crying her lungs out upstairs.

Khumalo: Can you get that baby to sleep already Palesa, please!

Khumalo went to open the door but nearly peed on his pants as soon as he opened the door and saw a live lion standing there and just staring back at him

Khumalo: Aaah! Can I help you?

Mkhuseli just made his way inside the house without being invited in and his keepers followed and went to sit.

Noma: Actually Mr Major we are here to help you!

Langa: Ex Mayor

Noma: Sorry!my bad. Ex Mayor

Khumalo came to sit down with his heart beating so fast a train wouldn't catch up with it.

Khumalo: Look I don't know what your mission is here but am actually on my way to fetch my wife from hospital

Noma: Pity cause you not going anywhere

Langa: Except for hell that is

Langa placed his gun on the table and Khumalo quickly got up and raised his hands to the air

Khumalo: Woah! Please! I don't know what you doing here but I have a

newborn grandchild upstairs and am sure you don't want guns going off in the house

Noma: So pathetic when a grown man like yourself pleads, pity it's too late

Langa: Now sit the hell down and listen up

Khumalo slowly went back to the couch and sat down and Mkhuseleli jumped next to him making sure he doesn't move an inch, khumalo just froze

Noma: Here's what's gonna happen: I am going to shoot your testicles just to make sure you don't father anyone even in your after life.

Langa: Then we gonna shoot you straight in the heart and watch you struggle to breathe

Noma: Your daughter is gonna come downstairs running and we gonna

blow her brains out while you watch in agony dying in pain

Langa: Finally blow your brains off and take your grandchild to the orphanage for a better life

Khumalo was sweating in fear and scared to death, Mkhuseleli kept giving him the deadly stare!

Khumalo: Please! What do you want from me?

Noma: Sssshh

Noma got up from where she was sitting and walked over to Khumalo, gun out and she placed it on his testicles

Khumalo: No please!

Just as Noma was about to pull the trigger, her phone rang and she removed the gun from Khumalo and reached for her phone

Noma: It's Skhumbuzo

Langa: Answer it mybe its about the princess

Nona answered the phone

Noma: Skhumbuzo, is everything ok?

Ndoni: Mom its me,please don't do it I beg you

Noma: What!?

Ndoni: Do not hurt Mr Khumalo please

Noma removed the phone from her ear and looked at her husband

Noma: Its Ndo, she's awake and she wants us to not hurt him

Noma put the phone back on her ear

Noma: But sweetheart

Ndoni: Mom please,I want you and dad to walk out of there and come to the hospital now

**Noma: Okay baby,we'll be right there
She ended the call**

Nona: She wants to see us

Langa: How did she even know we are

here?

Noma: She is the mystic Queen
remember

Langa got up from where he was
watching and gave Khumalo a deadly
stare

Langa: Thank your lucky stars that my
daughter is so forgiving, let's go
Mkhuseli

But just as Mkhuseli was about to
jump off the couch and follow his
keepers he unleashed his claws and
gave Khumalo one big slap across the
face, leaving three long bleeding

scratches. Khumalo screamed in pain
Khumalo: Aaaah!!!(Holding his cheek)

The Zulu's boldly walked out and got
into their car and drove off to hospital

All rise in court, the honourable judge
Serladi preceding

Everyone in court got up and stood on their feet, the judge got in and sat down

Setladi: The court may be seated

Everyone sat

Setladi: Case 4002-07 in progress Mr Zwelibanzi Nkosu against the state.

May the accused rise please

Zweli got up on his feet

Setladi: You are being charged with attempted murder after you intentionally and willingly shot at Mrs Zungu at her wedding and found in possession of an unlicensed and illegal weapon. How do you plead?

Zweli looked behind him where his family was seated and disappointed in him, Talia who was in tears and no sign of his wife

Zweli: Guilty your worship

Setladi: Very well then, I will listen to

both arguments then grant my judgement. The defence may go first. Sthe got up and began his plea Sthe: Thank you your worship My client here is very remorseful after his terrible deed that's why he's pleading guil to all charges layer.I ask the court grants my client bail as he is a first time offender and has no criminal record on his name.He is also no flight risk as he has no cent to his name and if the court pleases I could bring forward his financial records, my client is as broke as a church mice.I plead my client be granted bail on reasons stated your worship Sthe sat down and the state began its plead State: Your worship, yes the accused may be a first time offender and no flight risk, but all criminals begin

somewhere. This man right here your worship walked into a church full off people, injected with security and opened fire with the intention to kill. I say he is a threat to society and the state pleads he remain in police custody until his trial. I rest my case your worship

Setladi: After carefully listening to both parties, I have come to a decision however I must make it very clear that under no circumstances does this court promote any illegal activities and anyone who is found doing so shall face the full wreath off the law. With that said I believed the accused acted out off impulse there I grant bail at . Court dismissed

Officer: All rise!

Everyone stood as the judge exits the court room and the crowd began their

rumbles and thoughts as they walked out

Noli: Where are we to get that kind of cash.

Nkosi: I have no money and y'all know that

Talia came to hug Zweli with tearful eyes

Sthe: I'll go post your bail, but remember what I told you.

Talia: Thank you so much for doing this, we owe you

Zweli: I still don't understand why you helping me

Sthe: Stop talking and let's go get you signed out

Sthembiso took Zweli to go post the bail and sign his release forms. After a while they came back to the family which was waiting for them

Nkosi: Thank you so much my

son,your family is kind for doing this
for us after what our stupid son put
y'all through

Queen: Do not call my son stupid
Nkosi,do not

Noli: Mother please not now

Sthe: Y'all are very naive, if I we you I'd
rather he stayed in custody for what
awaits him is far worse than death
itself. Now please excuse me I have
people to see

Noli: What do you mean worse than
death:

Sthembiso whispered something into
Zweli's ear before he left

Sthe: Sleep with one eye open for a
hole is about to be drilled through
your heart!

Sthe walked away and Zweli
swallowed hard

Zweli: Thank y'all for coming I really

appreciate it

Queen: Get into the car and let's go home Zweli, we shall discuss this at the palace

Zweli: No mother, am not going back home, As you can see Talia is pregnant and she needs me

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi in that car right now!

Nkosi: I have no time for this, Zevile is sick and alone at home

Nkosi left and drove back home as if something was calling him

Talia: Y'all are welcome to come visit if you want

Queen: Shut up you bloody commoner, you think you can trap my son with that fake pregnancy off yours. Well over my dead body!

Nolitha: Plastic face! Mxm

Zweli: Enough! Can we all just sit

down and discuss this like grown up's
please

Talia: There's a coffee shop just
around the corner

They all agreed to go sit and talk for a
while, though the atmosphere was very
hostile

Back home Zevile was talking to her
calabash of darkness

Voice: I am very impressed my
princess you outdid yourself this time
around

Zevi: Thank you father of darkness, I
aim to please

Voice: You shall for your great work
be rewarded greatly and you shall rule
this kingdom

Zevile: What must I do now father of
darkness?

Voice: For the great work I shall return

your womb back to you and you shall once again seduce and mate with the king. You will conceive two twin boys one of which shall die as a sacrifice to me

Zevile: Consider it done father and thank you

Voice: Get ready my princess let darkness take over this kingdom

Zevi: It is done father

Zevile took the calabash back under the bed and sent the King a text:

My king I feel hot, I think I have a fever.

After that text king Nkosi drove like a maniac, Zevile got into the shower then applied her magic potion and naked under the covers waited for Nkosi to arrive. When the king got to the palace he didn't even have time to take the car into the garage, he just

stopped in the middle off the yard and quickly got out running inside. He rushed upstairs and into Zeviles room who was in bed

Nkosi got on top off the bed

Nkosi: What seems to be the matter,are you on?

Zevile turned to face the king and blew some sort off white powder into Nkosi's face and all senses were lost.Nkosi went crazy as he uncovered the sheets and Zevile's nakedness was exposed , he placed a warm wet kiss on her neck and moved slowly down till he reached the breasts then started moving around in circles sucking the nipples.Zevile held onto the sheets and took in the pleasure as the king moved his hands all over her body

Zevi: Aaah yes,mmmh yeah

The king moved slowly down till he reached the bellybutton which he stopped and played around it with his tongue causing Zevile to let out wild moans which the sent the king's desires over the edge. He moved slowly leaving wet kisses till he reached the forbidden kingdom and played around the clit with his tongue, he moved in circular moves sending Zevile to never land wit pleasure.

Zevi: Aaaah yesss

The cookie was dripping wet from all the pleasure juices and being licked and kissed, an orgasm was approaching

Zevi: Aaaaah! Ooooooh aaaaaa

The king then inserted a finger in and felt the warmness

Nkosi: Arhhhh yes you your hot!

Zevi: Mm mm much

Without warning the royal spear was in, moving in and out off the jar with ease

Nkosi: Ooooooh yeah! Yesssss

Zevi: My king,aaaah ooooooh yes

Nkosi: Aaaa yeah,yes aaah

The paced picked up and moans and groans filled the room. The king kept the pace going, pounding in and out of the jar while Zevile seductively moved her waist meeting the king halfway.

Within seconds Zeviles body was shaking as she wrapped her legs around the king and the king kept pounding faster and faster, in and out off the land off forbidden fruit

Zevi: Oooooh,aaah am coming!

Nkosi picked up pace and went even faster

Nkosi: Aaaaah mmh

Within seconds the royal seed filled the cookie car as warmness and pleasure took over,they both came at the same time and dNkosi dropped on the bed

Nkosi: That was explosive!

Zevi: It was

As Nkosi was catching his breath,his phone rang from his pants which were laying on the floor.He got up and went to answer

Nkosi: Yes

Skhu: You should be a bit kind as am doing you a favor

Nkosi: Who's this?

Skhu: That's not important but Ndoni wants to see you

Nkosi: I'll be right there

The call cut off before Nkosi could even finish replying

Nkosi: That was strange but I have to

go

Nkosi picked up his clothes on the floor and dressed up as he walked out leaving Zevile all smiles and all Zevi:Bingo!

Skhu: Bloody Nkosi's infesting my life like hungry cockroaches! The only way to deal with cockroaches is to fumigate them once and for all. Nx

What was Prince Lwandle hiding behind the constantly closed doors, was he really as innocent as everyone seems or was he another killer waiting to explode?

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 80☒

☒

I have been up for a day now,I am still sore and in pain but what got me through all this was my husband. I was out off it but I could feel him by my side everyday. I opened my eyes and there he was sleeping on the chair looking so tired and drained, I had to get him to ho home and sleep and I knew that was gonna be a mission but it had to be done.I touched his hand and he woke up

Ndoni: Hello sleepy head

Skhu: Hei my love,how are you feeling?

Ndoni: Better than you look my love,you need to go home baby please

Skhu: Am not going anywhere without

my wife,worry not am fine

Ndoni: My love am awake and am gonna be fine,go home freshen up and get some sleep so you can focus on other things.

Skhu: Like what Nana

Ndoni: Like the house and packing my clothes

Skhu: I'll get Sthe to take care off that

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zingu you want

Sthembiso to fiddle in my underwear drawers

Skhu: Aaah! Ok...ok I'll do it

Ndoni: Great. Go home then

Skhu: Are you sure you ok thou

Nana,any pain or discomfort?

Ndoni: A bit sore but nothing I can't handle,go I'll be fine

Skhu: Okay but I'll be back before you know it

Ndoni: I know you will

He leaned forward and placed his lips on mine and our lips locked in together, we have kissed a thousand times before but this time it was different. We were connected now he was my husband and I was his wife.

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you too

He placed another kiss on my hand and then my forehead

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo just go before I change my mind

Skhu: Just saying goodbye to my wife
He walked to the door and I watched my man trying to act all tough and strong for me but it was clear that he was exhausted and drained. That very moment made me realise how lucky I was to have him as my husband, always putting me first even before himself. I then promised myself to be

the best wife to him and put our marriage before everything else.

As I opened the door Mkhuseleli ran past me straight to Ndoni jumping on the bed

Ndoni: Careful boy, you're hurting me
He just licked her face and sat next to her. The whole family was here I mean from my parents to my in-laws, even gogo and Razor and all eyes turned to me as I walked out

MrZungu: How is she my son, umakoti wami?

Skhu: She's still in pain but she'll be ok

Noma: We going in

Skhu: Am gonna dash home quickly, I'll be back

Nandi: Try and eat something you look exhausted

Skhu: Am fine ma, has anyone seen

Sthe?

MrZungu: Try the cafeteria or any place with food

Just then Sthe showed up just at the end of the passage chewing on a burger like his life depended on it.

The family walked into the room to see Ndoni leaving Razor alone

Skhu: Hei man

Razor: Aaah! Am cool. I need to be somewhere

Razor quickly walked away leaving the brothers together

Skhu: How did it go?

Sthe: All great he's a free man

Skhu: Residing address?

Sthe: That you need to cool down first before I can tell you

Skhu: Sthembiso Zungu one off thus days am gonna forget that you my brother

Sthe: I'll just remind you,have no fear

Skhu: Your car let's please am going to freshen up.Any word from the renovators?

Sthe: All done and ready for move in,even the lift is working

Skhu: Good cause I can't have my wife climbing up and down stairs with an injury

Sthembiso gave his brother the car keys and went to join the rest of the family, Skhumbuzo went to the car and drove off

Razor decided to pop in and see Hlengiwe,when he entered the room she was sitting on the bed after her shower waiting for her husband to come take her home.Raymond's sight just light up hlengiwe's world and she smiled

Razor: Just wanted to check how you doing

Hlengiwe: Am glad you came we have so much to talk about

Razor: Just focus on getting better we have plenty off time to talk

Hlengiwe: I know you helped get me a kidney, thank you

Razor: It was nothing really, just glad you ok

Hlengiwe: How about we meet up tomorrow and talk about us

Razor: Aah Hlengiwe look,you have been through a life threatening situation and I think you need time to heal

Hlengiwe: Please

Razor: I'll call you just not tomorrow, I have to go now. Take care of yourself

Razor walked out and just as he opened the door he bumped into

**Khumalo and they gave each other
deadly stares**

Khumalo: And who the hell are you?

Razor: Your shadow!

Razor walked out and Khumalo got in

Khumalo: Who is he?

**Instead of an answer hlengi changed
the subject taking the bag from his
husband**

**Hlengiwe: I can't wait to get out off
this place,how's my grandchild and
Pali?**

Khumalo: I asked a question

Hlengiwe!

**Hlengiwe: He's the pastors son he was
just coming to wish me well**

**Khumalo: A pastors son with such evil
eyes!**

**Hlengiwe: Help me get dressed and
stop it with your silly questions**

Khumalo let go off the issue but it was

still bugging him and by the look off things it was a conversation to be continued. Khumalo had to get the scratches in his cheek stitched up due to their depth and his whole cheek was bandaged.

Hlengiwe: What happened to your face?

Khumalo: Just an unfortunate encounter with a neighbors dog,nothing serious

Hlengiwe: Ooh

They finished up and walked out to the car and drove off home.Khumalo was looking forward to his wife's return and hoping it would mean a whole new chapter for them,a chance for him to redeem himself and give their marriage a second chance.For Hlengiwe it was a whole new story and she shares not her husband's

sentiments, her fantasies did not include khumalo

Nkosi finally arrived at the hospital but was a bit hesitant about going in, after an hour in the car he finally gathered the strength to walk in and do what had to be done. He asked for info and was directed to where Ndoni was and he walked there, the whole family was in the room so he just stood at the door not knowing whether to go in or turn back. All eyes turned to face him

Nkosi: Hello

Langa: The nerve you have Zano! Showing your face here after what your stupid son did

Gogo: You and your entire family need layers of prayers I tell you, even piles. You all just messed up

Ndoni: Its ok gogo I asked him to

come

Nandi: Let's give them some space to talk

The family left the room but Mkhuseleli didn't move an inch from where he was sitting

Nkosi: I will never get used to the sight of this lion, it gives me the creeps. I am sorry about what my son did. I hope you find it in your heart to temper justice with mercy.

Ndoni: Thank you for coming though the damage has already been done, I hope we can salvage the little that's left

Nkosi: I am lost

Ndoni: With every reason! You have committed an abomination!!! one that you will have to live with for the rest of your life

Nkosi: I am still lost my princess and I can confidently say I have no idea

what you talking about

Ndoni: You need to save your kingdom and get your palace in order

Nkosi: But how and were do I even begin?

Ndoni: I will help you. First we need to get Bab'Zondo to plead with your ancestors to ordain a chief priest for your kingdom then have you and the palace cleansed off all the evil spirit's that lurk there

Nkosi: So its true that my wife could be evil

Ndoni: Beyond evil and not only your wife but daughter in-law too

Nkosi: No! Zevile is only hurt by what Zwelibanzi is doing to her,the poor girl needs support

Ndoni: I will not argue about that.

After the chief priest has been instilled and your wife's evil doings

exposed you will have to marry a second wife to restore the peace of your royal homestead

Nkosi: Yes and to bare me an heir

Ndoni: You already have an heir

Nkosi: Zweli is half royal therefore he can not rule the people

Ndoni: You speak off the known while I speak the future. You have an heir

Nkosi: I don't follow my Princess

Ndoni: Royal seed is very sacred, wherever it is sown it produces a generation. From your abomination a seed was sown therefore I say you have an heir and for peace to reign you are gonna have to marry her for no prince born out off wedlock shall be acknowledged by the gods

Nkosi: Are you saying she's with a child?

Ndoni: Yes but be prepared for yet

another battle of darkness and evil, I am only helping you through this storm after that you on your own
Nkosi: I thank you for putting your feelings aside for goodness. You are wise and my son was a fool to let you go

Ndoni: I wish you all the best and I hold no grudge for what has happened in the past.

Nkosi: Thanks again for your kindness the Zingus are indeed blessed to have you among their midst. I will wait to hear from you

Ndoni: Send my greetings to Nolitha

Nkosi: Will do my princess, do get better

Nkosi left and he was happy about the news of Zevile's possible pregnancy, that's until reality struck him and he realised that the woman in question

was his sons wife and that hell will break lose when the truth finally came out. But his desires for the lady came to pass and he smiled and couldn't wait to get home and check on her.

Talia: What's going on here Zweli? You shot at Ndoni then her brother in law represented you at your bail hearing I need answers!

Zweli: Talia please! I just got out off a police holding cell and I need time to think

Talia: No Zweli I demand answers and now! Why did you shot Ndoni? Do you still love her?

Zweli: Jeez! I am going to shower

Talia: Do you even live me Zweli or are you just stringing me along so you can be s part of my child's life?

Zweli: I am here Talia ain't I?

**Talia: Then why did you shot at her
Zweli and are we safe? Why did they
post your bail?**

**Zweli: Am I psychic now Talia? Jezz
woman!**

**Zweli left Talia to her nagging in the
kitchen and went to take a
shower. Talia was boiling with anger
and went to get some water and as
soon as she opened the fridge sharp
pains struck her abdomen and she let
drop to the floor the bottle off water
and screamed**

Talia: Aaaah! Zweli (shouting)

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 81 (unedited)

⊠

⊠

Zweli switched off the shower and ran to the kitchen to check on Talia's screams, on arrival Talia was still holding onto the fridge with one hand the the other holding her stomach

Zweli: What?

Talia: I think the baby is coming, we need to get to the hospital. Now

Zweli: Okay...aaaaah what do you need, what do I do?

Zweli went into panick mode and didn't know what to do as he was now facing reality

Talia: Stop it Zweli! just take the bloody car keys and drive me to hospital

Zweli: Can you walk or should I carry you?

Talia: Bloody hell Zweli! Just go.

Ahhh!

Zweli: Okay OK, am going

Zweli took the car keys and reached for the door, Talia was following behind. The pain was so bad that Talia couldn't walk straight she had to hold onto walls till she got to the car. Zweli was driving like a mad person on the way to hospital with Talia cursing and screaming in pain till they got to the hospital. By the time they reached the hospital Talia couldn't take the pain any more so Zweli had to carry her in

Zweli: Somebody help us please! My girlfriend is in labor

A nurse came rushing to them and another followed with the bed

Nurse: How far is she sir?

Zweli: 5...6... I don't know, am not sure

Nurse: You gonna have to wait here sir

we'll get a doctor to come examine her

Zweli: Save my son please

Talia was wheeled in and Zweli left in the waiting area. While waiting to hear about Talia and the baby, he received a call from his father which was very odd as his father never calls him.

Zweli: Father is everything okay?

Nkosi: Where are you Zwelibanzi?

Zweli: At the hospital father I think Talia just went into early labor

Nkosi: What did you do this time

Zweli, cause you always mess up

Zweli: Nothing father it just happened, please tell mom and Nolitha to come if they can. cause Talia has no family in South Africa. She'd do with some support

Nkosi: I think we all tired of coming to your rescue every time you mess

up,you on your own

Zweli: Father please

Nkosi: Zweli am calling to tell you to come to the palace for dinner am ordering a family meeting

Zweli: I can't just leave Talia here father I told you she needs me.

Nkosi: I don't care if the volcano just erupted, just get here Its an order!

The phone cut off just as the doctor came out of the room were Talia was taken into.Zweli stood up and met the doctor halfway

Zweli: Doctor how's my son?

Doc: Aah sir am afraid I don't have good news,the baby is too small to survive labor so I have decided to perform an emergency c-section

Zweli: Can't you stop labor and allow the baby to mature a little?

Doc: We could do that sir but the baby

is in distress and keeping him in there any longer would only cause more harm than good.

Zweli: I hear you, do all you can to save my son

Doc: Am gonna have to ask you to sign some consent forms agreeing to the operation as the mother is too out of it to make any informed decisions

Zweli: Okay doctor

Doc: Follow me please

Zweli followed the doctor to have the paper work sorted so that Talia can have the operation and save baby Zwelakhe.

Hlengiwe arrived home and Palesa was so thrilled to see her mother and finally motherhood had taught her the importance of having a mother. She ran to her mother and gave her a very

tight hug with tears running down her cheeks

Pale: Welcome home mother

Hlengiwe: Not so tight Pale am still in pain

Khumalo: You mother is right, she needs to rest. Come sweetheart let's help you sit

Pale: Sorry mother am just glad to have you back home.

Khumalo carefully helped his wife sit on the coach then baby Crystal started crying

Hlengiwe: Bring the baby I wanna see her.

Palesa went upstairs to go get the baby

Khumalo: I'll go make you something to eat so you can take your meds and I don't think you fit enough to carry and deal with baby Crystal, that baby cries

I tell you

Palesa came down with the baby and the baby was screaming her lungs out, she handed the baby to her mother

Hlengiwe: Come to gogo you cute little sweetheart(baby language)Who's gogo's little princess?

Palesa: Her name is Crystal

Hlengiwe: Why is she crying so much Pale? Did you feed her?

Palesa: She's always crying mother I tried everything from nappy changing, feeding even talking to her.Nothing works

Hlengiwe: Get me her bath tub then run to the mall and get her formula

Hlengiwe: Worry not my princess gogo's here everything is gonna be fine. This baby should be picking up weight by now clearly you ain't feeding

her enough

Hlengiwe had baby Crystal on her shoulder and the baby was quite sucking on her blanket

Hlengiwe: Hurry up Palesa

Palesa went to fetch the baby's bath essentials and prepared her

bath, Khumalo came from the kitchen with a plate of sandwich and juice.

Khumalo: You are a natural, the baby loves you

Hlengiwe directed Palesa to her bank card and she dashed to the mall to get the baby formula

Hlengiwe: Put the food on the table and help me get on the carpet so I can bath her, I'll eat later

Khumalo helped hlengiwe and the baby was bathed and dressed up with Khumalo watching and admiring his wife

Khumalo: This house was cold without you my love and it didn't feel like a home anymore.

Hlengiwe: A lot has happened in this house it doesn't feel like a home anymore

Khumalo: We will fix this Hlengiwe, we vowed till death do us apart

Hlengiwe: Thabiso's death did that, it did us apart am not sure there's coming back from this

Khumalo: We could try my love please, am willing to even go for counselling

Hlengiwe: With what money Khumalo

Khumalo: I will make a plan Hlengiwe just give me a chance

Palesa finally came back with the baby formula and hlengiwe handed her the baby while she slowly walked to go prepare the baby food.

Palesa: Why is she never this calm with me dad, what am I doing wrong?

Khumalo: Maybe you just need to be patient with her baby, she's a baby

Hlengiwe came back with the baby milk and feed the baby

Hlengiwe: Get her medication

Palesa fetched Crysies meds and her mother gave the baby the meds and before anyone knew it baby Crystal was gone to lala land, she handed her to her mother and ate her food. Hlengiwe also took her meds and asked to be excused so she can rest

Hlengiwe: I prepared some extra bottles in the kitchen, warm them up in hot water and feed her every two hours

Palesa: Thank you mama

Hlengiwe: Am going to lay down, put

her down too so she can rest
Hlengiwe went to her room for some
rest and so did Palesa, Khumalo
remained watching the news on TV
and for a very long time since baby
Crystal was born she finally slept.

It was dinner time at the palace and
everyone was seated except for the
king and Zweli who hasn't arrived
yet, finally the king came to join the
family and sat

Queen: What's all this about, we never
have family meetings

King: Maybe if you'd shut up for a sec
and humble yourself we wouldn't be in
this mess!

Noli: Woah! Someone get me water its
getting hot in here

Nkosi: See what am talking about.
Your kids are spoiled and have no

manners. Zwelibanzi is out there, unemployed and has no direction and Nolitha here is just an empty can who can't even think for herself! Its time I became king and laid down the law

Noli: Father!

Nkosi: Shut up Nolitha and the next time you wanna speak you ask for permission like a real princess and wait for a response

Queen: Zanokuhle are you blaming me for your children's misbehaviour?

Zevi: Let's all come down am sure father didn't call us here for all this.

Nkosi: Spoken like a real princess my dear, thank you.

Queen: So Zevile is your dear this days? Jesu am gonna kill someone!

Nkosi: You used to that ain't you(mumbling)

Queen: What was that Nkosi?

A car pulled up outside and after a few sec Zweli came in and sat

Zweli: Sorry am late, something important needed my attention at the hospital

Zevi: And the prodigal son returns, a round off applause!

Zweli: Can we get this over with cause Talia goes to theatre in two hours and I have to be there

Nkosi: I believe this palace has been in shambles for too long and its time I restored its dignity

Queen: The food will get cold!

Nkosi: There will be changes in this palace one off which will include introducing a new member to the family

Noli: Is Talia coming back to the palace?

Nkosi: And who said you could speak?

Noli: Apologies father.

Nkosi: As I was saying I am marrying a new wife, who she is and when y'all shall be informed in due time

Queen: Over my dead body!

The queen threw her napkin on the table and attempted to walk away

Nkosi: Sit down am still talking! If you dare leave this table might as well pack your belongings and go back home!

Zweli: I understand father every king needs a royal wife

Queen: Why are you doing this to me Zanoluhle! Why did you not discuss this with me in private first, did you have to embarrass me in front of my kids

Nkosi: Sorry my wife but the kids deserve to know the truth

Zweli: Who is the lady in question?

Nkosi: Rather keep her a secret till her wedding, for her own life's sake

Zweli: I hear you father but if that all I'd like to take my leave now

Nkosi: Zevile is an issue I suggest we discuss. She's your wife and you married her yet you leave her here to suffer. what are your intentions?

Zweli: Father Zevile was forced on me and I have no intention of staying in a loveless marriage

Queen: Nonsense! I don't know what that white doll is feeding you but you will stay in this marriage.

Nkosi: I thought I was the king and I was speaking!

Zweli: Father I suggest Zevile be taken back home so she can find a suitor who's gonna love her

Zevi: Abomination! And who do you

think would wanna marry me after that?

Nkosi: That will not happen, Zevile stays in this palace and remains a wife

Queen: Amen

Nkosi: Even if I have to marry her myself!

Queen: What!?

Noli: What!?

Zweli Good riddance!

Nkosi: You may all eat I have an important phonecall to make

Zweli: And I have to get back to the hospital

The man stood up and left the mood very unpredictable in the dinning too

Queen: What the hell is going on her Zevile!?

Zevi: Don't look at me, am as shocked as you all are

Queen: You better be cause if you have any input in this I will make your life spin

Noli: Wow!

No one was in the miid to eat after that boom shell so everyone opted to go hungry and go to their rooms in utter silence. Zevile was over the moon with excitement

Mkhovu was in his shrine mixing the potion the queen had asked for when suddenly he felt a presence,like someone was in the shrine but he couldn't see the person

Mkhovu: Who are you? Show yourself!

Ndoni: If you were to see my face you'd go blind, your reign has come to an end.

Mkhovu: Those that came before you are gods today for they dared my

reign. Whoever you are I suggest you go back!

Ndoni: Today you meet your end!

I CALL UPON THE POWER OF

LIGHTNING, FIRE AND THUNDER!

HEAR MY VOICE AND ARISE!

STRIKE AND CLEAR THE WORLD OFF

ALL EVIL

ARISE! ARISE! ARISE!!!

Soon the skies went dark,thunder began to rumble and lightning strike!

Once! Twice and the third time

Mkhovu was down.Flames off fire

consumed the shrine and Mkhovu

turned to ashes and so did his shrine

and his entire existence.

Ndoni: It has began! War between goodness and evil.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 82☒

(Unedited)

☒

Skhumbuzo finally got to Sthembiso's house and as he parked the car on the driveway,His phone rang and it was Fox one off his man in security.

Skhu: Speak!

Fox: Boos I hear your brother represented the boy who shot your wife,he's out what do you want done to him?

Skhu: A day too late Fox! And you supposed to be the best in the business.Don't do anything,this one am handling myself

Fox: Ok boss. But why didn't you just

allow inmates to deal with him,I think it would have saved you a while lot of trouble

Skhu: I don't pay you to think but kill when I need you too,stop thinking and stick to your job cause clearly your brains are dead

Fox: Sorry boss

Skhumbuzo cut off the call and walked into the house, heading upstairs for a shower.he ran the water,undressed then go it in and as soon as the water hit his body his mind went back to his wedding. Zweli standing there with a gun,the shot and his wife jumping before him to save him. Then his wife laying in a pool off blood! Skhumbuzo was clenching his fists as his mind ran would with him,rage and anger was building up and at this moment all he could think

and smell was blood

Skhu: Am sorry Nana but Zweli must pay!

After a while in his wild thoughts he finally showered and got out to lotion then got dressed and went back downstairs to make something to eat instead he just grabbed an apple, the car keys and headed to the car and drove to his house to check on everything and see that all is well.

⊠

Zweli was back at the hospital, pacing in the corridor praying for Talia and the baby and finally after what seemed like forever the doctor came out of the room and Zweli rushed to meet him

Zweli: Doc how are they! Is my son OK?

Doc: Congratulations Mr Nkosi, your wife and son will be just fine. The baby is however weak but with the right machines he'll survive.

Zweli: Can I see them please doc?

Doc: You can wait for your wife in her ward as the nurses are still cleaning her up, the baby will be in the neonatal care in an incubator I will send a nurse to come fetch you once you can see him

Zweli: Thanks doc

The doctor went in with his business and Zweli went to wait for Talia in her ward, soon Talia was wheeled in looking pale and tired but awake.

Zweli: Hei baby(holding Talia's hand) am so proud of you, thank you for making me the happiest man alive

Talia: (weak voice) How is he, I didn't see him?

Zweli: I haven't seen him too but the doctor said he'll be fine. Get some rest I will go see him soon

Zweli sat and held Talia's hand while she drifted off to sleep, Zweli slowly let free her hand and walked outside to call the family and inform them about the baby. He called his mother

Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi if you know what's good for you, get back to palace now!

Zweli: Mother could you relax before you give yourself a heart attack please

Queen: Don't tell me to relax Zweli, your father is going crazy and you out entertaining dolls!

Zweli: Talia just gave birth to a baby boy, am a father mom

Queen: Congratulations now get here

so we can try fix this problem before your father gets worse and kicks us out of the palace

Zweli: Wow mother! You should be over the moon, this is your first grandson. Anyway tell Nolitha and father my be they'll be more excited than you. Good bye

Zweli cut off the call just as the nurse walked to him

Nurse: You can come with me to see your son sir

Zweli: Right behind you sister

Zweli followed the nurse to the neonatal care and he was showed his son. He was so tiny yet perfect from the little glass he was in, Zweli watched in amazement his own little creation and a tear escaped his eye

Zweli: Zwelakhe Prince

Nkosi, welcome to the world. Your

daddy ain't perfect but for you I will be a better man.

Zweli stood there for the longest time watching his son and he was proud of himself.

Voicemail: The number you have dialed is not available at present, please try again later

Queen: Bloody man! This is no time for your disappearing acts, my mask is taking off and you nowhere to be found

The queen there her phone on the table in frustration as she has been trying to get hold off Mkhovu to no avail. Zevile walked downstairs to check on lunch when she found her mother in-law alone in the dining area

Zevi: Is ma OK, you look troubled?

Queen: How can I not be troubled

when my husband is clearly under
some sort of evil spell

Zevi: Worry yourself not mother, am
sure father was just lashing out and
trying to regain his power as the man
of the house

Queen: I have been around long
enough to know my husband, trust me
he wasn't bluffing. There is another
woman

Zevi: Assuming there is mother, what's
the plan moving forward?

Queen: Bodies will roll dead if any
women steps foot in this palace! I am
and will remain the only queen in this
palace

Zevi: I'll go check on the kitchen to
see how far lunch is

Queen: What's your plan on saving
your marriage?

Zevi: You heard Zweli ma, he doesn't

love me and I am not willing to force him to

Queen: Well my dear if you have plans of remaining in this palace, you better come up with a plan or kiss your dream of ever being future queen goodbye

Zevi: Ooh I plan to be queen trust me mother and it shall happen!

Queen: Good cause that plastic doll just gave birth to a son, I suggest you work on getting pregnant yourself

Zevi: Congratulations to her, am working on the pregnancy issue mommy, worry not

Zevile disappeared to the kitchen with a smile leaving the queen in her own thoughts

The doctor walked in Ndoni's room and all the family was there

Doc: Ooh I see the whole family is

here

Noma: What's the prognosis doctor?

Nandi: Yes please doc

Doc: I have good news, Mrs Zungu here can go home tomorrow

Gogo: Ooh wamuhle Jesu, thank you doctor

Sthe: I'll go call Skhu he'll be so happy

Ndoni: Don't please, am sure he's on his way back. I wanna tell him myself

Sthe: OK

Doc: With that said people am gonna have to ask everyone out so I can run a few tests then allow my patient some rest please

Ndoni: Can I please have a minute with my brother in-law please

Doc: Five minutes and I'll be back

The doctor left and the family said their good byes and left She in the room

Sthe: Hope am not in trouble

Ndoni: No,I just wanna know where is Zweli?

StgeHome I guess with his white girlfriend

Ndoni: So he's not in jail or dead?

Sthe: Thanks to his lucky stars he's alive. Why do you ask?

Ndoni: Because I don't want anymore bloodshed Sthe,its enough

Sthe: You can rest assured my princess that if anything where to happen to that tin head Zweli,it won't be our doing but karma.Our hands are as clean as a babies bum.

Ndoni: Good

Sthe said his goodbyes and left too then the doc came back to run his tests and Ndoni catched up on some sleep.



Back at the Sangweni household two people were praying but for two different reasons. Veronica was in her room kneeled on her bed side with tears freely rolling down her checks
Veronica: Father I don't know if you can hear me, due to the mountain of sins I carry on my shoulders but if you can please have mercy. Spare my life and I promise to change and serve my purpose in this life cause I don't believe my purpose is to ruin peoples lives and be greedy. I ask you give me a chance to repent and be a better person.

Words couldn't become out anymore as Veronica was now overcomes by tears, all she could say was " please" then her cried did the praying for her. You'd think he was praying while in

fact he was talking to himself as he put on his black leather gloves and loaded his gun.

Lwandle: Lord since you allowed that whimp Zwelibanzi see my only sisters blood am sure what am about to do will be like a water drop in the ocean. You should have protected her cause you know her heart, why let her suffer? An eye for an eye, blood for blood!

His eyes turned red by the minute as he waited for darkness to set, lwandle was only at by day but come darkness he'd turn into this ruthless wolf who bayed for blood.

Hlengiwe alone in her room sent Razor a text

" Meet me tomorrow at 9am for coffee at our favorite coffee shop, give

us a chance cause I know we were meant to be and am not giving up"

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Yall☒

Triple love☒

Insert 83☒

☒

Skhumbuzo was in his house checking on the renovations and by Hus facial expression he was pleaded,the house looked even more beautiful, more lively and feminen and with the new furniture it was like ones manmade little heaven. Just as he was doing some funalncheckjs he received a call from his brother Sthembiso.

Skhu: Whats up?

Sthe: Phone manners maan

Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: You not my wife Sthembiso, just speak up

Sthe: You should be calking me Santa Claus cause I come with good news

Skhu: Us the frog that shot my wife dead?

Sthe: I said" good news" and all you can think about is death! What kinda moister are you

Skhu: One thats gonna shove this phone down your ear if you don't speak up now!

Sthe: Well by this time tomorrow you will be nursing and cuddling with your wife in the comfort of your own home,the doctor gave her the green light

Skhu: About time,thanks bro

Sthe: Just act surprised when she tells you,she made me swear not to tell you.

Skhu: I'll put on my put on a performance

Sthe: Good,see you later then or are you spending another night at the hospital?

Skhu: Hospital so don't wait up

Sthe: Dude! Why in the name of Joseph would I wait up for a grown up man with a beard like mine,do I look gay to you Skhumbuzo?

Skhu: Whatever Sthembiso, bye

Skhumbuzo ended the call,finished inspecting the house then drive off to the hospital.He stopped to get some food on the way,muffins for Hus wife and some rubs and chips for himself then drinks.

Ndoni was in her hospital bed when

she suddenly felt this tight grip around her neck, like someone or something was strangling her. She took small frequent breaths until she recovered but by now she knew that this wasn't just an episode but a warning. Someone out there was in danger the question was who? After a while she finally dozed off and just as she was about to have another revelation, something disturbed her. A warm kiss was planted on her forehead and she smiled as she opened her eyes cause without a doubt she knew that it was her husband

Skhu: My sleeping beauty awakes, how are you feeling babe?

Ndoni: Much better now that you here

Skhu: Your head feels like you developing a fever, are you sure you

on?

Ndoni: Am good my love I just have a feeling someone out there needs my help

Skhu: Forget about the world and focus on getting better

Ndoni: Will do,am starving what did you bring?

Skhu climbed on the bed next to her wife and handed her the muffins

Skhu: Chocolate muffins for my sweet wife and some junk for me

Ndoni made her famous puppy dog eyes looking at her husband causing Skhumbuzo to laugh at how cute his wife looked when she sulked

Skhu: What is it Nana,I thought you loved muffins

Ndoni: I do but after all the hospital food and jelly,am craving something salty

Skhu: You can have mine then

Ndoni: Thanks my love

Skhumbuzo gave Ndoni Hus food and watched as she ate and they talked

Ndoni: The doctor said I could go home tomorrow

Skhu: Wow babe that's great news,can't wait to have you home

They talked for a while till Ndoni finally fell asleep,Skhumbuzo got off the bed and fixed the blankets then headed out to go I get himself some food.

Zweli has been staring at Hus little boy in the incubator for a while now and each time he moved seemed like a dream to Zweli, after a while he decided to go say bye to Talia cause he wanted to go home and rest.Talia turned to the door just as Zweli got in

Talia: How is he,how's my son?

Zweli: He's perfect, am exhausted am gonna go home and rest.See you tomorrow

Talia: I was hoping you'd bring me a blanket,my feet are freezing

Zweli: Can I do that tomorrow, am really tired

Talia: Zweli please

Zweli: OK fine!

Talia: We also have to talk baby names and call home to inform them about the baby

Zweli: I have taken care of that,he is Zwelakhe Prince Nkosi

Talia: But I also wanted to name him and why does he have your last name, we not even married yet

Zweli: That boy is royalty and he needs to grow up as a royal

Talia: My father will have a cold day in

hell!

Zweli: Let him! I'll be back soon

A very reluctant Zweli left the hospital to go fetch the blanket.

⊠

The time was just after 11pm and everyone at the Sangweni had gone to sleep apart from Lwandle that's is cause he was on a wild mission.He wore his sweater and put on the hoodie then carefully sneaked out of the house without anyone noticing. As soon as he was outside the gate he began running down the road,Lwandle had followed Talia after the shooting so he knew just where to find Zweli.Driving it would take one two hours to get to Talia's apartment but Lwandle being an animal he was transforming into,it would take him

just about 45 minutes. As he picked up pace running, Lwandle could feel his body transform. His claws turning into claws, his tail appearing and fur growing all over her body. Soon he stopped outside the apartment and to his luck Zweli pulled up just in time, Zweli got into the house in such a hurry that he didn't even close the door behind him. Perfect moment for Lwandle who got inside the apartment and waited for his prey, he was facing the door as Zweli came out of the bedroom with the blanket and nearly peed in his pants as she saw this beast in human form

Zweli: What the hell!!!

Lwandle turned around and charged towards Zweli, he wanted to run but his knees failed him. The beast attacked Zweli tearing through his

clothes and flesh,Zweli screaming for help and blood all over. He fell to the ground and the animal got on top of him and began strangling the life out of him. Was this the end or would the mystic queen be able to come to his rescue once more

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 84☒

☒

Ndoni was asleep at the hospital with her husband sleeping next to her on the couch when she suddenly woke up screaming and sweating like some one has poured her whole body with

water

Ndoni: Nooooo!

**Skhumbuzo got off the couch and
took His wife in his arms**

**Skhu: Sssh babe,its OK it was just a
dream**

**Holding tight to her husband and still
shaking from the dream**

**Ndoni: Its not a dream love,it was real.
He's in danger and he needs my help**

Skhu: Who's "He"?

**Ndoni: Zweli. I saw him being
attacked by some beast,he's gonna
die**

**Hearing Zweli's name just sent
Skhumbuzo over the edge**

**Skhu: I thought we agreed that you are
gonna focus on getting better and
forgetting about everyone else**

Ndoni: But love he needs help

Skhu: I couldn't care even if he needed

a heart transplant, he has family let then help him. For goodness sakes Ndoniyamanzi that boy nearly killed you!

Ndoni lifted her head and looked at her husband and for a second she was a scared from what she saw in her husbands eyes. so much hatred and anger!

Ndoni: I am sorry

Skhu felt bad snapping at his wife, he held her tight and played with her hair

Skhu: No baby am sorry ,I didn't mean to snap. You have a heart bigger than planet earth and always ready to help everyone, that's one of the many reasons I love you so much.

Ndoni: I love you too

Skhu: OK then angel face, back to sleep

Ndoni: Promise you won't leave me

**Skhu: Am not going anywhere
sweetheart**

Ndoni made herself comfortable in her husband's arms and closed her eyes while her husband played with her hair, after a while they were both asleep.

⊠

It was breakfast at the Nkosi palace and with everyone preoccupied with their own business, the mood was very tense. The king and Zevile kept stealing glances at each other but the queen worried about Mkhovu and his disappearing act didn't even notice. She needed Mkhovu's help to retain her position of power and the palace and soon, I suggest everyone prepares themselves

Queen: My husband can I borrow the car,I have an urgent meeting with the women's organisation

King: OK

Noli: Can I have a lift to the hospital,I wanna see the baby

Queen: Am not waiting up for you,either you get ready or I leave without you

Nolitha stuffed food in her mouth like she hasn't eaten in months,then one of the maids helped her upstairs to get ready and the queen also went to fetch her bag leaving the cat and mouse to play

Zevi: May I speak my king?

King: A woman with manners and respect,you may speak

Zevi: I had a very sleepless night yesterday, I need to know if my king was serious about what he said

yesterday

King: Your smile makes it impossible for me to remember what I even had for dinner last night, mind jogging my memory

Zevi: About marrying me my king

King: Of course I was, no child of mine will be born out of wedlock

The conversation was cut short by the queen who walked downstairs shouting

Queen: Nolitha Nkosi I give you 5 seconds

King: I need to make a few phone calls, please excuse me

The king excused himself and Nolitha also appeared

Zevi: Tell Zweli I said congratulations on their bundle of joy

Queen: We will, Nolitha will call you once she's done so you can fetch her

cause I might be delayed

Zevi: No problem

The queen pushed Nolitha to the car and they drove off to the hospital.

Zevi: Time to hammer in that final nail to the coffin

Zevile went upstairs to her room to prepare for yet another blinded seductive moment with the king.

Soon they arrived at the hospital and Talia was very worried about Zweli. He was supposed to come back last night, which he never did and his phone just goes straight to voicemail. After some convincing the queen agreed to go check at the apartment, good byes were said and the queen hit the road on a journey which will make our break her, Where is Mkhovu? As the queen got to the apartment the

door was wide open and the queen walked right in and began shouting
Queen: Zwelibanzi Nkosi! If you drunk then I suggest you sober up boy cause doll face is worried about you.

Zweli(shouting) Am in no mood to play nanny with you to day,just wake up and come here!

With her voice being the only one in the room she decided to make her way to the bedroom,but just as she passed the kitchen something caught her eye. There was blood all over the floor and as she looked there was Zweli in a pool of his own blood,she dropped her beg and kneeled next to him

Queen: Zweli!!!! Noooooo please not my only son!

She was crying as she reached for her phone and dialed 911,after giving the

receiver the necessary info all that was left was to wait.

Queen: (crying) Don't you dare die on me Zweli, you need to hold on so help is on the way.

She had Zweli on her lap, rocking his almost lifeless body back and forth and the state his body was in made the queen even more hysterical.

Queen: Hold on son, hold on!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 85 (reloaded)

☒

Nkosi was in her study talking to Thobile over the phone, he had his

chair turned against the door.

Thobile: I didn't think I'd hear from you soon

Nkosi: Well you my dear are too beautiful to stay out of mind

Thobile: I would understand thou under the circumstances, how's your son? is he still in prison

Nkosi: That one can rot in that orison cell for all I care, I am done cleaning upo after that boy

Thobile: Don't day that my king, the queen must be devastated

Nkosi: The queen can have a heart attack and I wouldn't care too. Anyway that's not the reason am calling

Thobile: My king can speak, am listening

Nkosi: I have caused your family too much heart ache due to my ignorance and did your sisters spirit injustice. I

think it's time I man up and fix my wrongs,humble myself before your father and plead for forgiveness

Thobile: Your words sooth my heart am sure my father,the king will appreciate your apology

Nkosi: I want to make you my queen Thobile,not because I feel guilty but because I believe and feel my ancestors and you sister made us cross paths. You are my chosen

Thobile:(blushing) What about your queen my king?

Nkosi: She's only queen by name,you were born for that tittle just say yes

Thobile: But my king we have just met

Nkosi: It doesn't take centuries for the heart to know what it wants,rule this kingdom Thobile,be my queen

Thobile: Well uhm...

Just as Thobile was to answer Zevile

opened the study door and stood right at the door, with her robe wide open exposing her lacey lingerie and yellow skin. She was holding a cup of tea. Nkosi turned his chair and almost choked on his saliva when he saw her

Nkosi: Aah! Let's finish this conversation later, something just came up

Thobile: OK talk soon

Nkosi hang up and Zevile walked towards him

Zevi: I thought you could do with some tea my king

Even tea wouldn't calm the king down, he was burning with desire and all he wanted to do was rip Zevile's clothes off and have her. He got off his chair and came to Zevile's side of the table. Zevile had been listening on the Congo from outside and she heard

Nkosi proposing marriage to someone else.

Nkosi: Forget the tea my lady, come here

He pulled her close and began kissing her neck, then the ears.

Zevi pulled away

Zevi: Can we talk my king

Nkosi: Do we have too?

Zevile: When I walked in I heard you on the phone, you said be my queen

Nkosi: Yeah that was the woman am intending to marry, like I had said

Zevi: But I thought you were marrying me!

Nkosi: Yes but only as my third wife cause I won't have my heir called va bastard

Zevi: Oooh!

Zevile was upset but pulled a straight face, Nkosi pulled her again and they

began their naughty deeds with clothes flying across the room and dirty sounds doing rounds. The maids were aware and heard the sounds but none of them was brave enough to tell the queen

Meanwhile at the hospital Zweli was taken into the emergency room and his mother going crazy with worry. The queen was so shocked and hysterical that they had to inject him with a sedative to calm her down. But that was just giving a hungry baby a dummy as the queen refused to allow the sedative take its course. She was pacing up and down the corridor focusing on the door where the doctors took Zweli into. Doctors were rushing in and out of the room until the queen stopped one to find out what was

going on

Queen: Doctor please how's my son

Doc: Mrs Nkosi we doing everything we can to save him

Queen: The truth doctor, will my son be OK?

Doc: We will do everything we can Mrs I promise but the animal that attacked him deprived him of oxygen for a long time. He is lucky to be alive

Queen: Animal?!?!?

Doc: Yes it looks like he was attacked by a wild animal, judging by the scratches and bites on his body

Queen: Heavens forbid! What kinda witchcraft is this, a wild animal in the city

Doc: I can't chat long, I need to go back

Queen: Save him doctor please he is my only son

The doctor went back into the

emergency room and the queen pulled herself together then went to see Talia, Nolitha was in neonatal seeing baby Zwelakhe. Talia was wide awake as the queen walked in

Talia: Did you find him?

Queen: Yes I did

Talia: Where is he, why didn't he come back last night?

Queen: Ash the thing is he kind of got into a little accident, nothing to worry about thou he will be fine

Talia: Where is he, how bad?

Queen,: He's with the doctor, its not that bad.

Just then the doctor peeped through the door and asked to sent the queen

Doc: A word outside please Mrs Nkosi

The queen stepped outside, Talia could tell something was wrong

Queen: How is he doc?

Doc: Am afraid I don't have good news

Queen: How bad?

Doc: His brain was deprived off oxygen for a very long time,it stopped functioning and his body has slipped into a coma. Am sorry but he could be brain dead

Queen: No!

Doc: When you are ready you can go in and see her,maybe hearing your voice might trigger a reaction

The queen went numb in a sec,she went to sit by the benches and tears flowed freely from her face

⊠

The Zulu's, Sangweni's and the Zungus were all gathered at Skhumbuzo's house preparing to welcome Ndoni into her new home.Caterers and waiters were busy

in the kitchen making sure everything was ready for the princess's arrival. Everyone had bought gifts for Ndoni as house warming gifts. Sthembiso got the car out the garage, covered it and put a big red bow on it

Sthe: Am not buying no woman no car till she gives me y kids

nandi: You and stingyness, why six thou?

Sthe: Insurance mommy, that way she won't run away with my car to another man

KingZ: And what would stop her son?

Sthe: By six kids she should be matured and tired of games

Gogo: You need Jesus Bafana.

A car pulled up outside and they knew it was them

Ndoni: I really do not feel like people

my love,I just wanna rest

Skhu: Just say hi,stay for a while then
I'll go tuck you in

Ndoni: OK

Skhu: Can you walk or should I carry
you?

Ndoni: I'll walk

Skhu got the door and they walked in
and everyone inside shouted
"Welcome home princess"

Skhu helped Ndo to the couch

Ndoni: Thanks everyone this is so
sweet and thank you my love,the
house looks perfect

Sthe: My pleasure princess,thou Skhu
paid the bill this is all my connections

Ndoni:(smiling) Thanks Sthe

Food was served and everyone was
happy and marry then it was time to
open the gifts

Gogo: I got you the holy book to

remind you to always be grateful and count your blessings

Ndoni: Thank you gogo

Veronica: I got you some lingerie, just to spice up the bedroom affairs

Ndoni:(shy) Thanks Aunty vero

Gogo: Trust the devil to come to the party! You and nudity are best friends,no wonder your mind is also undressed

Skhu: Mom I think Ndoni can open your gifts tomorrow since you sleeping over.She needs to rest

They said their goodbyes and Skhu helped her to the lift to the bedroom then spotted her little brother on the corner of the lounge and something was off.His eyes were so dark and scary.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 86☒

☒

Skhu helped Ndoni to the bedroom, got her in bed then went back to the family downstairs. The princess had a lot in her mind to even consider sleeping, first it was Zweli who she knew needed her help then it was Lwandle

Ndoni: I don't know what it is but whatever it is my little brother, I will get to the bottom of it cause there's no way I could sense so much darkness around you at such a young age. I will find out what's behind those closed walls of yours.

Ndoni got off bed and called on the elements of nature to take her to where Zweli was

Ndoni: AIR! WATER! SOIL AND THE WIND

HEAR MY VOICE, ARISE AND TAKE ME TO HIM

TAKE MY SPIRIT TO THOSE WHO NEED MY HELP

ARISE AND HEAR ME PLEAD!

Wind began to blow and Ndoni's spirit was led to hospital, leaving her body sleeping peacefully in her bedroom. At the hospital Zweli was lying there surrounded by all those machines

Ndoni: I know I shouldn't even be thinking of helping you, but we all deserve a chance at life. Yes you have done me wrong but your destiny isn't in my hands, I can only pray and plead for your wellbeing

**Ndoni held his hand and his forehead
Ndoni: I call upon AIR as an element
of nature**

**HEAR MY VOICE,ARISE AND FILL HIS
LUNGS**

**ARISE I CALL,FLOW IN HIS BODY AND
GIVE HIM LIFE**

**Ndoni kept repeating this words over
and over again till she lost strength
and dropped to the floor on her knees.
Nothing was happening, then a voice
surfaced**

**Voice: It is too late my queen,save
your energy. His faith has been
decided and there's nothing you can
do about it**

**Ndoni: No!!! He can't be,his son needs
him.Please there must be something I
can do**

**Voice: Go back home my queen,go
back to your husband. Regain your**

strength cause the journey you are about to undertake at the Nkosi's will be tough. It will require both spiritual and physical strength

Ndoni: How long does he have? Zweli?

Voice: Three more days before the clock strikes midnight on the fourth day. You have another mission on your hands

Ndoni: Who?

Voice: In fact its two, first you need to fight off your late cousin's spirit Enhle and save your aunt. Lead Enhle's spirit to peace and eternity. Then save your brother

Ndoni: What is wrong with my brother, I sense so much evil and darkness

Voice : You shall know soon, now go back home!

Ndoni's spirit was taken back home and it broke her heart knowing that in

3days Zweli will be no more and she can't even tell anyone.

⊠

It was morning on the night Razor was to meet up with Hlengiwe and heavens know Razor was derailing meeting with that woman. He had so much on his plate like finding out who Skhumbuzo really is, cause since he saw him kill those twins so brutally without even blinking, he hasn't been able to sleep. He has tried everything, searching the internet, hacking his emails and even asking the underworld but nothing came up and no one knew who Skhumbuzo Zungu was apart from the obvious. Razor: Why does love have to be this complicated! I mean out of all the woman on earth my heart had to fall

for her,why?I saw how broken she was after her sons death,how do I tell her I was there when he died,work for the people who killed her only son and that I am the one who shot her husband? How?

So many unanswered questions yet so little time,Ray got off the bed and went to shower preparing for his breakfast meeting with Hlengiwe

On the other hand Khumalo has been going all out trying to be the best husband he probably can and mend fences with his wife Hlengiwe.From cleaning the house,cooking to even looking after baby Crystal. But Hlengiwe wasn't even blinking at all this efforts,she had made up her mind that she wants out of this marriage and nothing said or done was gonna

stop her. Hlengiwe was all dressed up and looking all shades of beautiful, bag and car keys last hand and ready to go. Khumalo was in the kitchen making breakfast when his wife passed by

Khumalo: Here I was thinking I was gonna surprise you with breakfast in bed

Hlengiwe: I'll eat something at the mall

Khumalo: Are you sure you strong enough to be going to the mall, I could. Get you

Hlengiwe: I want a change of scenery, some fresh air! Can you get me that?

Khumalo: OK then maybe some fresh air will do you good

Hlengiwe: Tell Palesa I will be back soon

Khumalo: OK

Hlengiwe walked out, got into her car and drove to the coffee shop. She ordered a latte as she waited and rehearsed in her mind what she was gonna say to Raymond. After three cups and still no sign of Raymond, Hlengiwe got up to leave but just as she was about to pay her bill there he was. Scaringly handsome in black jeans and a black T-shirt, Hlengiwe flashed him a smile and DAT back down.

Razor: Sorry am late, I had business to take care of

Hlengiwe: You here and that's all that matters.

Razor pulled out a chair and asked for a waiter

Razor: Do you perhaps have anything stronger than coffee in this shop of yours?

Waiter: Unfortunately not sir

Razor: Get me one strong black coffee then, no sugar

The waiter left to get the coffee then came back.

Hlengiwe: Am sure you wondering why I wanted us to meet

Razor: I just think you should be home recovering, am sure this could've waited

Hlengiwe: Am done putting this off, I wanna be with you and I wanna be with you now. I have spoken to my lawyer and he's sending the divorce papers by the end of the week

Razor: Are you sure you wanna leave your husband for me? I mean they always say "the devil you know is better than the devil you yet to meet"

Hlengiwe: I have never been sure about anything in my life

Razor just went quite throughout breakfast, as he was battling with his conscious, to tell Hlengiwe the truth or not. Breakfast was over and they headed their different ways, promising each other to keep in touch.

⊠

Back at the Sangwenu's the Zulus were packing up to go back home, Langa was just looking at his wife in admiration.

Noma: Didn't your mother teach you that staring is rude?

Langa: linkomo zobaba madoda!!!
after so many years together you still look as hot and young as the very first day I saw you.

Noma: Flattery Mr Zulu! What do you want?

Langa: Some sugar, am dying here

Noma: We are guests here we can't be getting up to mischief

Langa: Just a quick promise we will be as quiet as possible

Noma: Then honey you better tie my mouth cause I can't promise you that
Noma said that while seductively unbuttoning her blouse and Langa got off the bed and started kissing his wife with so much passion and hunger. Sounds of passion began filling the room but Langa would suppress each moan with kisses. Langa would kiss his wife while carefully and slowly caressing her nipples, causing noma to let out very soft moans

Noma: Ahhhh! Yes mmmmmh

Clothes flew across the room and they were now on the bed with Noma taking charge and on top

Noma: Aaaaah yessss!

Langa: Yeah baby,give daddy some sugar,aaahh

The pace got faster and Nomas moians goit louder and Langa groaned with pleasure

Langa: Ooooooh yeah,aaaaaa!

Noma: Mmmmm,yeah,aaaaah yes

Langa flipped his wife and entered the cookie jar from behind with the pace even faster now

Noma: Aaaaah yeessssss fck,yeah!**

Langa: Aaaah yeah!

Noma: Am cuming baby,Ooooooh aaaah!

Langa: Almost there too baby,just a few more secs

Noma: aah! Ash! Aah ooooooh!

Langa: Aaaaaaa! Yeahhh

They both let off and dropped on the bed laughing at their naughtiness

Noma: You are one naughty king Mr Zulu

Langa: Blame it on your beauty,I can't resist you.

They headed for the shower,then finished packing and headed downstairs leaving their bags packed as they were leaving very early tomorrow

Like & comment

@,Admin®

#Love-Y'all☒

Triple love☒

Insert 87

From the outside the Khumalo family looks perfect,with everyone seated together and eating breakfast.

Hlengiwe was feeding baby Crystal

and Palesa excited about going back to school and writing her final exams, but from the Inside you'd see all the cracks. A knock came at the door

Khumalo: Who could that be?

Palesa: I'll get it

Palesa got up from the table to get the door and it was a guy in a suit holding a big brown envelope

Palesa: Morning sir, may I help you?

Guy: Is this the Khumalo residence?

Palesa: Yes it is

Guy: Is Mr Khumalo in?

Palesa: Yes hold on a minute I'll go get him for you

Palesa went back inside, called her dad then took baby Crystal upstairs for a nap

Khumalo: May I help you?

Guy: Are you Mr Khumalo?

Khumalo: Yes I am

Guy: Please sign here for me sir

He handed Khumalo a board, he signed then was given an envelope

Guy: Have a lovely day sir

The guy left and Khumalo went back inside and finished up on breakfast,he put the unopened envelope on the coffee table

Hlengiwe: Who was that?

Khumalo: Just the delivery guy,he brought this(pointing to the envelope on the table)

Hlengiwe: So you not gonna open it,could be important

Khumalo: maybe later,am still having breakfast with my wife

Hlengiwe: OK

They finished up on breakfast and Khumalo offered to wash the dishes.He cleared the table and went

to wash the dishes

Hlengiwe: Am going to check on the baby

Hlengiwe went to check on the baby and Khumalo finished doing the dishes. Out of curiosity he opened the envelope And nearly had a heart attack when he saw the contents. In bold letters the papers had a heading "Divorce agreement"

Khumalo: What the hell!!!

Khumalo's whole body began shaking and his eyes turned red just as
Hlengiwe walked downstairs

Hlengiwe: Everything OK?

Khumalo turned to face his wife

Khumalo: You tell me Hlengiwe, what's this? I thought we were trying

Hlengiwe: Khuluma ngan?

Hlengiwe passed her husband and went to stand by the kitchen

**Khumalo: Am talking about this
Hlengiwe (throwing the papers on the
table)**

**Hlengiwe: Ooh that! Well I made it no
secret that I want out of this marriage,
the cuts are just too deep**

**Khumalo: Hlengiwe please am trying
here,give us a chance. If not for me
then do it for our daughter and baby
Crystal**

Hlengiwe: Just sign the papers

Khumalo, we over!

**Hlengiwe headed for the bedroom
leaving her husband shouting behind
her**

**Khumalo: Why Hlengiwe, is there
someone else? Are you cheating on
me?**

**Hlengiwe ignored the question and
closed the bedroom door behind
her.She took out her phone and texted**

Raymond

" I just served Khumalo the divorce papers,soon we will be together "

Khumalo was pacing up and down in the living room like a mad person

Khumalo: It has to be another man,that's the only explanation.Well I'll be dammed if I let some man take my wife,I will have to follow Hlengiwe then find this man and deal with him once and for all!

**It was the Zulu's last breakfast at the Sangweni's and everyone was seated eating when Ray's phone beeped. He checked it then threw it on the table
Razor: bloody Shit!!! What have I gotten myself into?**

**Gogo: They'll be no blood on my table
Raymond now switch off that thing and eat your food**

Razor: Sorry mom, it won't happen again

Gogo: Better not!

Noma: We would like to thank you again ma for the hospitality, unfortunately we need to get going

Langa: Our stay here has really been pleasant but our people need us

Gogo: It was nice having friendly faces around instead of having to look at Veronica's face all day

Noma: We will be back for your wedding though, so it won't be too long

Gogo: Trust me staring at Veronica's lipstick is scary

Veronica: Why does ma hate lipstick so much

Gogo: I don't hate it, it just looks horrible on you. Imagine a red lipstick with black clothes, you look like a scarecrow

Lwandle: I'll visit more over the holidays

Gogo: I'd live that just as long as you promise to water my garden every morning and stop locking yourself in the bedroom

Lwandle: Yes ma'am

Langa: We still have to pass by Ndoni's house and say good bye

Gogo: Tell my princess I miss her so much, the house ain't the same without her. Even birds don't visit us anymore cause Veronica's cooking smells like hell!

Noma: We will ma, Lwandle get the bags

Lwandle loaded the bags in the car with Razor helping. Good bye's were said and they drove off leaving gogo with Veronica

Veronica: Am making tea, do you want

some?

Gogo: Just make sure the tea is drinkable and hot

Veronica went to make the tea while gogo watched some TV

Gogo: And wash those dishes I don't want my kitchen infested with cockroaches, you are one cockroach enough.

The Zulus arrived at Ndoni's house but the security wasn't letting them in as someone with authority had to open for them

Razor: I'll just jam the system then open the gate electronically.

Lwandle: This is one top notch security system, you'd swear my sister was the President's wife

Razor: I can't get through, the system is wat too encrypted. Who is this guy

Langa: Can't you call my daughter to come open for us?

Security: Sorry sir but the boss gave strict instructions not to disturb the madam

Noma: Jeez can someone call Skhumbuzo please, I wanna see my daughter

Langa called Skhu and he promised to send Sthe to open for them as he was about to go into the operating room. So they waited in the cars

After what felt like a year, Sthe drove up and lowered his car window and placed his hand on the pad by the gate, then boom! A voice surfaced " ACCESS GRANTED TO MR

STHEMBISO ZUNGU, WELCOME SIR" The gates opened and Sthe drove in followed by the others

Lwandle: This is awesome, wait till I

tell my friends at school

Noma: Do you even have friends

Lwandle

Langa: That I wanna know too or are you gay?

Lwandle: Dad please

Langa: What! Am only asking

They got in, parked then greetings were exchanged

Langa: Zungu junior you sure took your team getting here

Sthe: My apologies my king, traffic jam

Noma: You brother has some extremely impenetrable security system

Sthe: That's Skhu for you, let's go in Sthembiso used his key to open the front door and they got in

Sthe:(shouting) Hope you decent, we coming in

Ndoni was in the kitchen making a

sandwich

Ndoni: Kitchen

Sthe: Flip! Skhumbuzo is gonna kill me,I was supposed to bring you food

Ndoni: Relax I won't tell

Hugs were exchanged as they went to sit in the lounge

Noma: How are you feelie baby,you look much better

Ndoni: Tell that to my husband, am fine mother really

Lwandle: This house is a dream

Just as Ndoni looked at Lwandle, she saw his t-shirt and hands covered in blood,she saw everything that

happened when Lwa attacked Zwe

Ndoni: What have you done little bro?

Lwandle: Just admiring the house sisi

Sthe: Am afraid I can't stay,I have to get back to work

Ndoni: Thanks Sthe hope you joining

us later for dinner

Sthe: I never say no to food, can I bring a plus one?

Ndoni: Ofcos

Sthe: Later then

Sthembiso left and the others were left chatting

Langa: We came to say good bye

Noma: And give you your wedding gift

Ndoni: I will miss you guys,I ask that Lwandle comes back over the holidays he and I have something to fix

Lwandle: If I get to stay in this house then am definitely coming back,can't wait to show my friends this pics

Lwandle was busy snapping shots of the house

Noma gave Ndoni an envelope

Noma: We wanted to give you this on your graduation day but this is the

perfect moment

Ndoni: What us it mother?

Langa: Open it

Ndoni opened the envelope and there are papers, she scanned them quickly

Ndoni: I don't understand, why are you giving me ownership papers of an oil company

Noma: That's because its yours honey. Yamanzi oil is your company

Ndoni: No ways! You mean mine mine?

Langa: 100% yours

Ndoni: Wow!!? Thank you mom,dad. I love you both so much

Noma: Love you too baby(hugging)

Ndoni: Am definitely studying business law next year,I can't believe I own a whole company

Lwandle: All you need now is a car and you in business sis

Ndoni: Check the garage

Lwandle: This I have to see

Lwandle dashed to the door going to the garage

Ndoni: Use the inside entrance

Lwandle: Where?

Ndoni: Push the green button next to the fridge, look for something white in the garage

Razor: Am coming too

Lwandle pressed the button and a door leading to the garage opened on the wall

Lwandle: This house just keeps getting more and more awesome

Lwa and Razor disappeared into the door

Noma: Did he get you a car?

Ndoni: Yes mother

Langa: Mmmh impressive

They chatted for a while and Lwandle

and Razor came back

Lwandle: Holly mother Mary, that's a beast! Dad you should see the car

Razor: A machine fit for a queen

Lwandle: Uncle Ray did you see the Ferrari and the Porsche? That garage is worth billions

Langa: How many cars does this guy own

Razor: I lost count at six

Ndoni: Stop it guys, its just cars

Noma: Am just glad my princess will be we taken care of

Langa: And protected

Razor: Anyone would have to be mentally ill to mess with that guy,he is scary

Lwandle: What do you mean by scary? I find him good looking

Razor: Oooh aaah I meant scary rich

Noma: Do you know something we

don't Ray?

Razor: No my queen

Langa: We need to get going, call us my princess OK

Ndoni: Will do daddy, see y'all at gogo's wedding

Noma: Yeah

They exchanged hugs and said their goodbyes, Ndoni walked them to the door and whispered something to her mother

Ndoni: Please keep Lwa away from darkness, make sure the light in his room is always on and he should not be outside at night

Noma: What's going on Ndoni?

Ndoni: Trust me mother, I will tell you when the time is right

Noma: OK.

The engines started and the cars drove off with Ndoni waving behind

them,she got back from n the house and called Nkosi.

Nkosi: Hello

Ndoni: I will bring Bab'Zondo and the new chief priest in three days,be ready it won't be a walk in the park

Nkosi: I will be ready my princess.

They ended the call

At the palace Nkosi made a phone call of his own

Khuzwayo: My king

Nkosi: Ndoda yamadoda,I need a favor

Khuzwayo: Anything for my king

Nkosi: I need you to get me man I can send to the Kwanyoni kingdom

Khuzwayo: What for if my King died MIMD me asking

Nkosi: We forming a new union, am marrying a second wife

**Khuzwayo: Music to my ears my
king,am on it**

Nkosi: Thank you my man

They ended the call and Nkosi smiled

**Nkosi: Soon my palace's dignity will
be restore**

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 88

**The queen was a mess after seeing
her only son surrounded by all those
machines and tubes,she decided to go
home and freshen up but his torn up
heart was crushed as she walked on
her own husband on the phone with
Mr khuzwayo one of his kings**

man. What she heard nearly killed her, she walked into the study and stood by the door with tears streaming down her face

Queen: Really Nkosi! A second wife. Your son and s lying lifeless at the hospital and all you care about is shagging a new behind!

Nkosi turned his chair and faced his queen, thou it was painful seeing his woman in such a state Nkosi kept a straight face

Nkosi: Watch how you speak to me woman! I M still king around here and last time I checked I have a right to marry as many wife's as I want.

Queen: You are selfish and inconsiderate in fact I think you are a coward. Hiding behind that bloody chair of yours to avoid dealing with the fact that your sin might be dying

The king stood up and threw his phone on the table in anger

Nkosi: Enough woman! I will not stand here and be insulted by you, am I God to stop Zweli from dying, am I? I said I'll go see the boy so stop insulting me

Queen: Wow Nkosi, just bloody wow!

Nkosi left his wife in the study and went to the garage and drove off to the hospital. The queen was in a state so much that she found herself praying

Queen: God why my children, why not me. I am the one who has wronged you, why are my children being punished? Nolitha is on a wheelchair And Zweli laying hopeless in the hospital. Please I beg of you, have mercy on my kids and please save my marriage.

She took out her phone and tried

Mkhovu's phone once more and like a broken record it went straight to voicemail

Queen: Bloody hell Mkhovu, where the hell are you? Wait Nozizi?

She quickly remembered that she had Mkhovu's wife's number, she searched then called her and she smiled as Nozizi picked up

Queen: Hello Nozizi its me Queen Nkosi, sorry to call this late but am trying to get hold of your husband but his phone just goes straight to voicemail for the past three days.

Could he be there by any chance? I really need to speak to him

Instead of an answer Nozizi just started crying sorrowfully on the phone and the queen was surprised as to why

Queen: Nozizi! What's going on, why

are you crying?

Nozizi:(sobbing) Am...I am sorry my queen but Zikalala is not here

Queen: Ooh! Do you perhaps have any idea when he'll be back?

Nozizi busted out crying and this was starting to annoy the queen

Queen: Perhaps I caught you at the wrinkle time, but this is important I need to speak to your husband tell him to call me when he gets back

Nozizi: He's.....he.. He's.. He's not coming back my queen. Zikalala is gone

Queen: What do you mean by " gone "?

Nozizi: My queen my husband is dead, he burned to ashes in his shrine a week ago

Nozizi cried again as the queen almost had a heart attack

Queen: NO! NO! NO

No one said good bye as the queen just threw her phone on the floor and sat on her husband's chair. She looked like someone who has just seen a ghost

Queen: I am finished! Doomed! Dead!

Skhu just got out of the operating room and he couldn't wait to get home to his wife. His phone rang as he was making his way to his office

Skhu: Ntwana what's up?

Sthe: Hei bro I need some info on someone

Skhu: Who?

Sthe: I met this girl at your hotel a while ago, Phindi

Skhu: Really Sthe this is about a girl

Sthe: Thing is I kinda list her number with all the case commotion surrounding your wedding and I was

hoping you could help me find the number

Skhu: Which hotel?

Sthe: Bluewaters

Skhu: I'll call Maurine and see if I can get you the number

Sthe: Thanks bro, you the best

Skhu: And don't you forget that

Sthe: Just don't get used to it

Skhu: Can I get going to my wife please

Sthe: Get me the number And drive safe

Skhu: Whatever Sthe

Skhu ended the call and called Maurine

Maurine: Evening sir, can I help you

Skhu: Maurine do we have a Phindi in our staff?

Maurine: Yes sir is there a problem?

Skhu: Yes but I'll handle it just get me

her number

Maurine: OK sir I'll SMS you the number right away

Skhu: SMS! Am I your boyfriend

Maurine, just use the landline and call me with that number

Maurine: Am so sorry boss please forgive me

Skhu: Get me the number Maurine And don't forget your place,we not mates!

Maurine: Am sorry again sir,I'll get you the number

The call was ended and within seconds Maurine called with the number Skhu smsed the number to Sthe.Skhumbuzo got to his office,packed up and headed home to his wife.Sthembiso took a few deep breaths and called the number

Phindi: Hello

Sthe: Hei it's Sthembiso

Phindi: Sorry Sthembiso who?

Sthe: We meet sometime back at your work

Phindi: Sorry sir but you must have the wrong number

Sthe: Your name is Phindi right,short, big eyes and a smile of the century?

Phindi: Who are you and where did you get my number?

Sthe: I was at the hotel a month ago with this other lady,a client just so we safe.You served us and I asked for your number

After a while Phindi's memory finally came to play and she remembered

Phindi: Ohh nw I remember,what can I do for you sir?

Sthe: Call me Sthe please

Phindi: How can I be of help to you

Sthe?

Sthe: Allow me take you out to dinner tonight so I can make up for taking so long to call back

Phindi: Tonight I can't,am working double shift besides you have nothing to make up for

Sthe: Well I happen to know your boss so I can pull his leg and get you tonight off,just say yes

Phindi: Just don't get me fired please

Sthe: O won't I promise, just say yes

Phindi: Taking me out in my uniform, cause I knock off at 7pm

Sthe: Just lose the apron and tag and we good to go.Its just dinner with friends nothing fancy

Phindi: Thanks nkosazana,pick you up at 7pm

Phindi: Bye

Sthe was jumping for joy as he went turning upsidedown his closet looking

for something to wear.

Skhumbuzo got home and parked in the garage but as he got out his car his nose caught a smell, someone was cooking up a storm in the house.

Skhumbuzo took out his phone and called security

Security: Mlungu

Skhu: Is anyone in my house?

Security: Lutho mlungu its just the madam

Skhu: Are you sure?

Security: 100% sir

Skhu hung up, and reached for his gun from the car and walked into the house. Ndoni was busy in the kitchen cooking and it smelled like home, she saw her husband and smiled. Skhu quickly hide his gun under his shirt and walked to his wife and gave her a hug

Ndoni: Honey you back

Skhu: Am home sweetheart but what are you doing in the kitchen, told you I'd cook

Ndoni: I feel OK and besides its my duty to cook for my husband

Skhu: OK then love,I'll go shower then come down to help

He kissed his wife and made his way upstairs

Ndoni: Ooh and wear something decent, I know you and shorts we have guests. And please leave that gun in the bedroom

Skhu: (shocked) How did you know I had it?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo I know a whole lot more than you think

Skhu: I can explain my love....the thing is I...am

Ndoni: Love shower then come help

our guests will be here soon
Skhumbuzo disappeared upstairs and
Ndoni was still busy in the kitchen,
after a while Skhu came back
Skhu: OK chef Bae at your service,
were do I start
Ndoni: Am almost done, just keep an
eye on the chicken in the oven then
start with dessert, am going to freshen
up and get ready for our guests.
Skhu: Yes mam
Ndoni hugged her husband and as she
attempted to take the stairs Skhu
coughed
Skhu: Lift nana
Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!
She turned and made her way to the
lift.

The time was 6:45 as she packed
outside Bluewaters looking dazzling

as always and made his was inside. He was met by Maurine

Maurine: Table for one Sthembiso or are you meeting someone?

Sthe: (smiling) How is it that its do easy for you to tell me and my brother apart?

Maurine: I have been working here for years and besides you are always smiling and your brother is this tough but to crack

Sthe:(laughing) So my brother is Godzilla you say

Maurine: Sthembiso please don't tell your brother i said that,i l've my job ooh

Sthe: If you promise to do me a favor I promise to keep your secret safe

Maurine: Anything

Sthe: A certain young lady works here and I need you to give here time off

whenever I need to see her

Maurine: Oooh I see, do whose the luck lady?

Sthe: Phindi

Maurine: Ooh now it makes sense

Phindi appeared and Sthe smiled

Phindi: Hope I didn't keep you long

Sthe: Just got here myself, ready to go?

Phindi: Yes

Sthe: After you then my lady

Phindi: Bye

Maurine

Maurine: Bye

Phindi and Sthe left the hotel and he opened the door for her and off the car drove to Skhumbuzo's house.

Nkosi was in his sons ward talking to him thou he was still in a coma

Nkosi: Son its me,your father.The

doctors say you can hear me,I know I haven't been the best father to you and am sorry but please you need to wake up if not for me then for your son.Wake up so you can right the wrongs you made, please son

Just as Nkosi was talking to his son, the machines went crazy

Beep...Beep...Beep...Beep..

Nkosi:(shouting) Doctor! Nurse!

Somebody please help

The doctor and nurses rushed in

Nurse: Sir afraid you gonna have to step outside please

Nkosi: Nurse what's happening to my son,is he gonna be OK?

Nurse: Sir please!

Nkosi stepped outside and watched through the window and watched as the doctors tried to save his son,after a whole the machines went silent and

the doctor shook his head. From the window Nkosi could tell he was gone, his heart sank and as he turned to go wait for the doctor he meet Hus wife walking in too. He looked at her and shook his head too and the Queen burst out crying while she dropped to the floor. Nkosi took her for a hug trying to calm her down

Nkosi: Am sorry

The doctors also walked out and the queen quickly got up, wiped off her tears and walked to the doctor

Queen: Tell me its no t true

Doc: We did everything we could my queen, am sorry

Queen: What happened cause he looked so peaceful when I left.

Doc: His brain just shutdown, there was nothing we could do. Am sorry
The queen busted out crying again

and Nkosi tried to calm him down as they walked to the car.

Like & comment

@Admin®
#Love-Y'all
Triple love

Insert 89

Dinner was so awkward at the khumalo residence, you'd swear someone had just died. All you could hear were knives and forks against the plates.

Palesa: Is everything OK mom, dad?

Khumalo: Ask your mother, am just a victim as you are my daughter

Hlengiwe' Victim! Please

Palesa: Mom what's going on?

Hlengiwe: Nothing just your dad being

your dad

Khumalo: Come on Hlengiwe just tell the child you wanna leave us, she deserves to know

Hlengiwe: Correction my dear husband, am not leaving "Us" am leaving you.

Palesa: Where are you going mother, what's dad talking about?

Hlengiwe: Am divorcing your father

Khumalo: What your mom is trying to say is that she's cheating on me princess, that's why she wants to leave

Palesa stopped eating and looked at her mom with such emotion, so much that tears ran down her cheeks

Hlengiwe: If being tired of being disregard and treated like second best in my own home is called cheating then so be it. I have taken enough of

this marriage filled with lies and deceit, hell I lost a son because of your shady ways. If cheating that's cheating then so be it! Now just sign those papers and set me free

Hlengiwe threw her fork on the table and left the table to her room. Palesa wash just sitting there with tears streaming her face like river Jordan, finally she got up and ran upstairs to her room crying

Khumalo: Pale wait I can explain

Khumalo got up and went to his room but the door was locked so he stood on the door

Khumalo: Open thus door so we can talk about this Hlengiwe, please

Hlengiwe: Can I please be left alone to cheat in peace

Khumalo: Look Hlengiwe an sorry I said that, I was just hurt and lashing

out. Now open the door so we can talk
Hlengiwe: Sign the papers then we will
have something to talk about
Khumalo: Hlengiwe please
Hlengiwe ignored her husband and
called Ray who choose to ignore her
calls on purpose. After about 10
missed calls she sent a text
"Hope all is well,can't stop thinking
about you.Call me when you get this."
After fruitless efforts of Khumalo
trying to talk to his wife he decided to
go sleep in the guest bedroom.

Sthe and his plus one just got to
Skhumbuzo's house,did the security
check and drove in packing on the
driveway

Phindi: I can't help but notice you look
so much like my boss,are you
brothers?

Sthe: Twins

Phindi: (shocked) What!?

Sthe: Let's go in,am getting hungry just by the aroma coming from inside Sthembiso got out and opened up for Phindi who was still in shock,she for out of the car

Phindi: Please tell me this is not his house

Sthe: Who?

Sthe: Yes it is now come on in,be doesn't bite and I know you gonna love his wife

They walked to the front door and Sthe opened

Sthe:(shouting) We home

Skhu was just finishing up in dessert and placed it in the fridge

Skhu: Trust you to knock Sthembiso, jeez. Come on in

Sthembiso and Phindi were already

seated when Skhumbuzo came to greet them, Phindi was so nervous
Skhu: welcome to my humble home
Phindi

Phindi: Thank you sir, aaah I mean...I

Sthe: Relax ma lady just call him Skhu
Ndoni walked downstairs wearing this

beautiful short red dress and heels, her hair let loose and she looked so angelic. Skhumbuzo couldn't stop staring, Ndo walked to her husband and gave him a kiss on the cheek

Ndoni: Sorry to keep you waiting, hope my husband was kind enough to offer you drinks

Sthe: We as thirsty as fish

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: They just got here honey anyway I'll go get the drinks, what's it gonna be Sthe?

Sthe: The usual

Skhu: And the lady?(looking at Phindi)

Phindi: I'll have water please

Ndoni: No you won't, we'll have juice please love

Skhu: Coming right up

Ndoni: Mind helping me set the table?

Phindi: No I don't

Ndoni: Follow me

Ndoni and Phindi went to set the table I'm the dinning room

Ndoni: My name is Ndoniyamanzi,you can call me Ndoni

Phindi: Nice to meet you and your home is amazing

Ndoni: Thank you,feel at home and don't mind my husband. He can come across as intimidating but trust me he's harmless

Skhu came back with the drinks and sat with his brother in the lounge

Skhu: Your juice baby

Ndoni: Almost done baby

Sthe: Hurry up ladies am dying of hunger here

The ladies finished up and called the guys for dinner. Everyone dishes up for themselves and Sthe almost taking a bit

Ndoni: Let's say grace please

Sthe: Come on Ndoni was he food will go stale, can't we say grace after eating. I mean by then we'd have something to be thankful for.

Skhu: Just close your eyes Sthe

Ndoni said grace

Ndoni: Father we come before you, grateful for the food we are about to eat, the roof over our heads and the chance to life. Father bless the hands that prepared the food and the mouths about to eat it

Sthe: Amen father!

Ndoni zoned out as she saw Zwe leave the land of the living, his soul was restless thou

Skhu touched her shoulder

Skhu: Honey are you OK?

She opened her eyes and looked at her husband

Ndoni: He's gone

Skhu: Who?

Ndoni: Zwelibanzi Nkosi is no more

Sthe: Are you sure?

Skhu: Shut up Sthe,are you OK sweetheart or do you need to lay down a bit

Ndoni: Am OK and Sthe yes am sure

Sthe: Thank you father God, Skhu do you still have the number of that tailor you used for your wedding. I need a 6piece suit,I have a funeral to attend

Phindi: Sthembiso; that's so mean

Sthe: If you know the guy,you'd be dancing gwara gwara.

Phindi: No one deserves to die,judgement is for God

Ndoni: Thanks Phindi, you and I are gonna get along just fine.We need to be the voice of reason around this two

Skhu: Seems we being ganged up on bro

Sthe: Let them bring out the entire congregation, I still say that frog deserved what he got

Ndoni: Let's eat

Sthe: Thought you'd never say Everyone ate their food over a light conversation but Skhu couldn't take his eyes off his wife,he was mesmerized.

Sthe: Keep your pants on bro,we leaving soon you can have your wife all to yourself

Skhu: Sthembiso shut up you scaring the poor girl

Sthe: Am I scaring you babe?

Dinner went great but Skhu was more focused on Hus wife to notice that his brother was falling head over heels for the phindi girl. After dinner Ndoni and Phindi cleared the table and went to wash the dishes

Phindi: Dinner was lovely thank you

Ndoni: My pleasure dear, so tell me. Do you like Sthe, I promise I won't tell

Phindi: (blushing) Well... Am still getting to know him, but seeing you guys I feel a bit intimidated

Ndoni: Why?

Phindi: You guys are way out of my league, I mean am just a waitress

Ndoni: Relax girlfriend we just ordinary people, just fortunate. Take me for instance when Skhu meete I

was just an ordinary school girl

Phindi: You are kind, your husband is lucky to have you

Ndoni: Am lucky to have him dear he is one of the sweetest guys out there

Phindi: Is his brother like that too?

Ndoni: He just talks and eats a lot but deep down he's a softie too

Sthe shouting from the dining room

Sthe: Ladies are you moulting those dishes, we need to get going

Ndoni: We coming Sthe jeez!

The ladies walked to the lounge and

Sthe got up ready to go. Good byes were said

Phindi: Thanks again for dinner, it was lovely

Ndoni: Thanks for gracing us with your presence, it was nice having guests

Skhu: Just don't be late for work

tomorrow

Phindi: Zi won't sir

Skhu: Am kidding Phindi and please call me Skhumbuzo

Sthe: Babe let's leave these two love birds to make babies,goodnight y'all

Ndoni: (shy) Don't be silly Sthembiso. Good night Phindi hope to see you soon

Sthe and his date left and Ndoni and Skhu touched up on some tidying

Ndoni: I like her she's nice

Skhu: I still need to run a background check on her just to be safe,then I'll made decisions on whether she's good for my brother or not

Ndoni: Come on Love that girl is harmless, trust me

As Ndoni was speaking Skhu place one passionate kiss on her lips

Ndoni: Wow and that was for?

Skhu: Because you my wife and I love you

Ndoni: And I love you too doc

Skhu: Let's go to bed

Ndoni: My dress is a bit tight I might need help getting out of it(teasing)

Skhu: I'd kindly do that my queen,in fact I think I should help you upstairs

Skhu picked up Ndoni and carried her upstairs with her laughing

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu put me down

Skhu: Make me

A new arrival just stepped foot in town and the only thing on his menu was revenge,he was out for blood.

Stranger: Danger my brother,I promise and vow that whoever put you there will pay even if it means I eat them myself.

Nkosinathi was at the cemetery, at Hus brothers grave and he spoke with such anger and grief.

Nathi: Rest in peace my brother

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 90

We got to the bedroom and he slowly placed me down, hands on my waist he looked straight into my eyes.

Skhu: I love you Mrs Zungu

And at that very moment there, I felt so safe, complete and content. He touched my face and placed a slow but deep kiss on my lips and butterflies started dancing in my

stomach, my knees went weak and I knew I was ready.

Ndoni: Make love to me

I could tell he was shocked yet excited at the same time as he pulled away from the kiss and looked into my eyes again

Skhu: What?

Ndoni: I am ready,make love to me

Skhu: Are you sure Nana?

Ndoni: Never been more sure.I know am not your first,just promise am gonna be your last.

Skhu: I promise

He picked me up again and this time I locked my legs around his body as we kissed his hands unzipping my dress from behind. I felt his warm hands on my skin as his hands played on my back

Skhu: Tell me if you want me to stop

Ndoni: Don't

He placed me down and turning me around, my back against his chest and he started kissing my neck as h slowly slipped my dress off.He planted warm kisses on my neck then my ear,the dress was on the floor exposing my yellow even toned skin and black lace bra and matching panties.From behind his hands moved to my breast,fingers rubbing on my nipples.My heart skipped a beat as I felt my body shake and my nipples erecting, damn this guy was doing stuff to my mind and that had me going crazy.I let out a soft moan of pleasure

Ndoni: Mmmm...

Skhu: Do you want me to stop?

My body didn't allow me to speak so I just shook my head and he continued.

One hand loosened my bra,I was powerless and loving it.He picked me up again and four steps back he lay me on the bed,then he took off his shirt.Damn my man was hot,well built with all those AB's and muscles he came on top of me and I could feel his heartbeat against my chest and his rod Pocking me.He placed his lips on mine again and I must say this man knows how to trickle my fancies,he moved to my neck leaving wet kisses as I let out soft moans in between
Ndoni: Aaaah...mmm

I went crazy as he started kissing,licking and sucking on my nipples,I closed my eyes and held onto the sheets as tight as I could

Skhu: Relax Nana,allow your body to guide you

His other hand was gently squeezing

my other breast as he moved his tongue around the other

Ndoni: Mmmmm...mmm

He finally moved from my breasts all the way down to my bellybutton, he played around it a bit then he was at the castle. I felt my panties slip down my legs and I moved up a little allowing him to take it off, and there I was naked as the day I was born. He moved his tongue around my toes and that sent shivers down my spine and I felt cold

Ndoni: Mmmmmm....mmm

Leaving wet kisses all over my leg he moved up till he was in between my legs and he placed a kiss on my cookie. I held on the sheets and closed my eyes tightly as he spread my legs open and started licking and moving his tongue up and down my cookie

Ndoni: Aaaaah...mmmmm..aaahmm

**Skhu: Damn baby you taste so good
Breaths were escalating as he played
around my castle, moving his tongue
in circles then up and down.his finger
rubbing on my clit came with pleasure
that was out if this world.**

Ndoni:

**Skhu..mbu..zo..mmmmmh...aaaah
yes**

Skhu: Yes baby....mmmm

**I felt so good that I now had my hands
on his head so he doesn't stop cause
what I was feeling was beyond
pleasure. My body began tightening
and I felt like I was on the edge of
peeing on myself**

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo...

Skhu: Mmmh

**Ndoni: I need to go to the bathroom,
think I wanna pee**

**Skhu: Relax baby just let it go
As I loosened my body, the tightness
became stronger and stronger. My
whole body was shaking and
Skhumbuzo kept going in and out my
cookie with his tongue**

Ndoni:

Skhu...mbu...zo...aaaaah...oooooh..ooh

**Skhu: Cum for me baby, let it all out
He held my legs tight as they began
shaking uncontrollably**

Ndoni: Ooooooh...aaah...aaaaaah!

**I felt this edge, this sense of pleasure
accompanied with relief, like this
weight has just been lifted off my
body.**

Ndoni: Ooooooh...yes! Aaah!

**I felt so weak yet so light at the same
time. Skhu finally came up to my
face, his face shining from some sort
of liquid**

Ndoni: Your face!

Skhu: (laughing) You "peed" on my face angithi

Ndoni: Am sorry

Skhu: Don't be,it felt great and your pee tastes amazing

He planted a kiss on my lips and he was now naked as a newborn baby,my hand touched his rod and I quickly moved my hand.He was big and hard as a rock

Skhu: I want you to look into my eyes and focus on my heartbeat OK

He moved his rod up and down my cookie which was as wet as a sponge and my breathing went crazy. I felt him trying to push himself inside me but he was just too big and the pain was unbearable, I screamer and he stopped

Ndoni: Aaaah!

Skhu: Relax baby, relax

This time he kissed me and as I focused on the kiss, without notice I felt him slip inside my castle and he moaned

Skhu: Ooh fuck...this feels good

Ndoni: Aaah....Skhumbuzo

He remained still for a while, kissing me.

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: Love you

Then he held my waist and began moving in and out of my cookie, it was painful at first but with each thrust my body responded and I felt more connected to my man

Ndoni: Aaaaah...mmm..

Skhu: Ooooh yes baby...AAA,damn I love you

Ndoni: Mmmmm...mmm..aaah..mmm.

Skhu: Fuck* you good! Ooooh yeah!

The thrusts were now faster and i began moaning louder as I held him tight

Ndoni: Aaaah... Mmmm..

Ooooh..Mmmh

Skhu: Ooooh yes baby,yes!

He went faster and faster with each thrust

Ndoni: Skhu...mbuzo! Aaah... Mmm

Skhu: Damn you hot baby

I felt my toes cringe, my body shake and I knew I was gonna pee again

Ndoni: Ooooooh baby! Aaaah...I think am gonna "pee"

Skhumbuzo going even more faster

Skhu: Let go baby,Aaaaah am cumming too. Aaah!

I felt this hot sensation inside me and he stopped moving, finally he came back to my face and kissed me

Skhu: (out of breath) That was

amazing

He dropped on the bed next to me as we both tried to calm our breathing

Skhu: I'll go run you a bath

Ndoni: It hurts baby

Skhu: (kissing her forehead) I know baby and am sorry. I'll run you that bath and add some soothing oils,you'll be fine

Ndoni: Will it hurt the next time we try again?

Skhu: No it won't.

He go out of bed as naked as he was and his rod dangling in front of him,I laughed

Skhu (laughing) Ngzo'kphinda

Ndoni: Aana Skhumbuzo yoh!

He went to run the bath and I changed the sheets and put on clean ones.My cookie was burning up and a bit painful but I took it like a big girl,I was

no longer a virgin but I has no regrets. Skhu came back from the bathroom, picked me up and went to put me in the bathtub. It stung a bit when my cookie touched the water but the oils did their magic cause I felt better after seconds in the water.I finished up then motioned then wore a pad just to monitor the bleeding then put on my pj's then went to join my husband in bed.When I got out the bath he was coming out the shower with his PJ pants and top less. We got into bed and he cuddled me from behind

Skhu: Feeling better?

Ndoni: Yeah, am good

Skhu: Thank you

Ndoni: For?

Skhu: You are the first lady I found intact,that gift is priceless and I shall treasure your for all the days of my life

Ndoni: Now I am yours,mind,body and soul

Skhu: And me yours

He held me tight and kissed my head from behind then his phone rang

Skhu: Sthembiso and timing!

Ndoni: How do you know its him

Skhu: Only he dares to call me at night

He reached for his phone and answered

Skhu: Funani Sthembiso?

Sthe: Hope I didn't disturb your baby making session

Skhu: Talk Sthe,I have I wife I need to keep warm

Sthe: The Russians are moving in on the gold ring in China,they want a meeting with Terror

Skhu: They want me,let them come to me

Sthe: I'll set up the meeting then

Skhu: Bye

Sthe: Ooooh and please don't forget to use protection, am too handsome to be an uncle

Skhu: Good bye Sthembiso!

Skhumbuzo ended the call then it hit him,they didn't use protection

Skhu: Flip! Maybe she's on the pill or something

He brushed off the thought, cuddled his wife and they dozed off to school.

The news of Zweli's passing reached the whole kingdom and everyone was mourning the death of their only prince, the Nkosi palace was a pool of tears as the queen cried sorrowfully seating alongside Zevile on the mattress. Zevile put on her best performance as she sat on that mattress playing widow. Church ladies

came in to pay their respects and
Nolitha and the queen couldn't hold
back their tears

(SINGING)

Andiwanaki amanceba Ami

Uzowapholisa ubaba×2

Uzowapholisa amanceba

ami,uzowapholisa ubaba

After the church ladies left Nkosi
came into the room and sat on the
chair by the door

Nkosi: Someone needs to go break
the news to Talia,he needs to be here
for the mourning period

Zevile opened the blanket covering
her face

Zevi: What! Over my dead body. I don't
want that doll here

Nkosi: Calm down makoti,she needs
to be here sitting next to you for her
son's sake

Zevi: Do I have to be reminded of my husband's infidelity even in his death!

Nkosi: Try and understand, I know its painful but Talia and the baby belong here now that there's a baby involved

Zevi: OK then, but please let that slut know her place! Am the wife and she's just a baby mama

Nkosi left the room and sent for Talia and the baby from the hospital. It was indeed a sad and somber moment for the Nkosi as they made arrangements to lay to eternal rest their only son.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 90 (continuation)

The guard got to hospital and asked for Talia's doctor, he explained that she and the baby were needed back home due to the passing of the prince. The doctor understood and discharged Talia and the baby, the guard went to get Talia in her ward. The nurses had just bought baby Lakhs when the guard came in

Guard: Morning miss

Talia: Morning, can I help you?

Guard: I was sent to come get you, we need to leave for the palace at once

Talia: Sent by who? And where is Zweli?

Guard: Miss please just get ready, we have to get going

Talia: The queen said Zweli was in an accident, where is he and why is nobody telling me anything? What's going on?

Guard: Miss please. My prince is at the palace he's the one who sent me for you

Talia: OK take the baby while I go get dressed

The guard took the baby,gave Talia a bag with some clothes to wear them left to buckle the baby in the car.Talia finished up and went to get her meds then went to the car driving to the palace.Talia was still weak but she could walk,all she needed was enough rest and to see Zwe.Finally the car got to the palace and people were going in and out of the palace,it was madness and that surprised Talia

Talia: Why so many people, is there a ceremony?

Guard: Maybe they are just preparing to welcome the little prince.

They parked outside and Nkosi and

the queen came outside,the queen taking the baby

Queen: Ooh my little prince,mfana kagogo yena.You look so much like your father

Nkosi: Welcome back Talia,please let's go in

Talia was still confused cause the queens eyes were red and the king looked sad.They got inside and sat in the lounge as the queen called one of the maids to come take the baby

Queen: Take the baby to his father's room

The maid took the baby and left

Talia: Where is Zweli?

Nkosi: Well my daughter, the thing is Zweli is not here

The queen couldn't help it,she started crying

Talia: What's going on,where is he?

Nkosi: Something terrible has happened, Zweli passed away yesterday

Talia: No!

Nkosi: I am sorry my daughter, he is no more that why you and the baby need to be here

Talia's body just went weak as she dropped unconscious on the floor, the queen hysterical too

Nkosi: Guards (shouting) anyone, please help! Get her some water.After a while she woke up,they gave her some water but the tears couldn't stop coming the poor girl was shattered

Talia: Zweli why? Why now when we need you the most, you promised you were gonna be there! Why?

The woman came,covered Talia with a blanket and took her to Zweli's room and sat her on the mattress with

Zevile. They gave her some sleeping pills to calm her down as she was too emotional and heartbroken

Zevile: You better come down and stop making noise or ho back to the hole you come out from! Zweli was my husband

Talia: Stupid: Zweli might have been your husband by name and status but he was the love of my life

Queen: Shut up you two! My son is lying cold in a mortuary and you poking each other like cats! Please

Talia busted out crying again but Zevile's stomach was turning, she felt hot and nauseas

Zevile: Ngyasha! I feel like am gonna throw up

Woman1: Mletheleni I bucket no!
(shouting)

Queen: Are you OK makoti,what's

going on?

The queen was brushing Zevile's back, the maid come with the bucket and some water. Zevile started throwing up like crazy, the woman stole glances at each other cause they knew what was going on

Talia: Die for all I care.

Queen: Shut up Talia: Makoti here, have some water

Zevile drank the water and sat up straight again

Queen: Are you OK?

Zevile: Am fine ma just a bit hot, I think its this blanket

Woman 2: Ukhulelwe!

Queen: What! It can't be, it must be the heat

The sleeping pills finally kicked in and Talia slept, the queen went to feed the baby as she developed a bond with

little Lakhe. He reminded her so much of Zweli. Nolitha was also given sleeping pills cause she couldn't stop crying.

Its Monday morning and I got up very early to get ready for school, I had so much to catch up on as I was left with only two weeks before I sit for my final exams. Skhumbuzo was still in bed when I got up to shower, put on my school uniform then went downstairs to make breakfast. It was still early so I went all out from bacon, eggs sausage and toast as I was finishing up I could smell Skhumbuzo's cologne, I turned around and he kissed me

Skhu: Morning beautiful

Ndoni: Morning, breakfast is ready
He was holding onto my waist and

had a smack on his face

Skhu: Am hungry yes but not for food

Ndoni: I could make you some fruit salad if you want

Skhu: What I want is right here

He picked me up and placed me on the counter top and started unbuttoning my shirt

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo what are you doing

Skhu: Having my breakfast

He started kissing me, hand going under my skirt and he pulled down my panties. He lay me on the counter and went down on me, licking on my cookie I was a bit hesitant but it felt good

Ndoni: Mmmmm...aaana

Skhumbuzo.. Mmm

Skhu: What my love

My legs were on his shoulders, his hands on my breasts and my skirt up

on my waist

Ndoni: Mmmh... Stop, someone could walk in

Skhu: Our house,their pie to swallow
He continued licking and sucking on it till I was powerless

Skhu: Does it still hurt?

Ndoni: Just a little

Skhu: Let daddy make it better
He came up kissed me and without notice he entered

Ndoni: Aaah....baby.. Mmmmm

Skhu: Damn you so tight and warm...aaaah yes

Ndoni: Mmmh... Aaaah..Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Yes baby

Ndoni: Aaaah...aaaah.. Aaaaaah

Skhu: yeahhh...yes. Damn aaaa
He went faster and with each thrust I held tight onto him,digging my nails on his back as I felt the pleasure

Ndoni: Ooooh baby....aaah.. I love you
Skhu: Love you too baby.. Ooooooh yes
My body started shaking and
shivering, he went faster and faster,I
closed my eyes held on tight and let
go

Ndoni: Ooooh... Aaaaah... Oooooo
I felt him get even harder inside me,he
was squeezing and tightening his grip
around my waist.He went faster

Skhu: Aaaaaaa.. aaaa..aaaaaaa
He stopped and held me for a whlove
pulled out

Skhu: Damn you are gonna be the
death of me
He kissed me as he buttoned my shirt
up

Ndoni: Kitchen Skhumbuzo really!

Skhu: We could always get new
counter tops if you want
He got me off the counter, we washed

our hands then went to eat.washed the dishes then went back upstairs to shower again as we got ready to start the day.We showered together and junior kept poking me the whole time,if I had allowed it Skhu would have made love to me in the shower again. That man is a sex freak I tell you, we took our things and he was dropping me off at school

Skhu: Which car?

Ndoni: Any one, I don't mind

He took the R8 and off we drove to my school, one hand on the wheel and the other on my thighs

Like & comment

.@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 91 coming soon

Insert 91

We had to bury an empty coffin, just so my mother can have closure because we didn't have a body to bury. I know he's dead, I can feel it and that's why am back to get justice for my brother. The last time the remaining gang members heard from Danger was when they went in a missing at the Ngwenyama kingdom. Thabiso came back in a coffin but the rest just disappeared and I know that they killed them, well am here now and someone has to pay. I hate having to listen to my mother cry every night hoping she'll hear something about her son, I will avenge my brother and bring mother some peace. I have been asking around about this Ngwenyama kingdom and its a very powerful

kingdom ruled by one power couple and they are said to have killed Thabiso and my guess is they killed my brother too. I Also found out that they have a daughter right here in the city and that will be my ticket to avenge my brother, right now I need to get my brothers old gang up and going but under new leadership and under a new name " Dark Phoenix " they won't see me coming and I'll wipe out their entire generation.

That was Nkosinathi sitting in his brothers house going through his pictures then he took out his phone and called Bongane one of the few members left from the "Red wolfs" gang

Nathi: Bonga mfwethu, its Nathi. Get me know he remaining members and meet me at my brothers house in the

next 30 minute. We have business to discuss.

Bonga: Sure thing, syamasha right now

Nathi: Good

They ended the call and Nathi waited for the gang to arrive and within an hour the gang surely did arrive but Nkisinathi's heart sank seeing that Gus brother's empire had shrank down to just five members

Nathi: Is this everyone Bongane?

Bonga: Yes the entire gang was wiped out

Nathi: By who?

Zack: It was one lady and two guys, the lady goes by the name "Storm" and I only survived cause they wanted me to deliver message to the boss

Nathi: You are you telling me that just three people wiped out an entire gang, how's that even possible?

**Bonga: Those people are ruthless
you'd swear they are angels from hell**

**Nathi: Well the devil is my father,hell
my home. Now let's get down to
business but first we need to recruit
newmembers we can't have a gang with
just five members**

**Bonga: I can handle that, I gave a few
people in mind.**

**Nathi: No I need you for something
else**

**Nkosi nathi handed Bongane Ndoni's
picture**

**Nathi: I need you to find that
girl, follow her and find out everything
there is to know about her. From where
she lives, who she hangs it with and
where she usually hangs
out. Everything Bongane**

**Bonga: Sounds easy enough I'll get
right on it**

Nathi: I'll get new members and we will meet here at midnight tonight, we need to initiate a way to make money for uniforms and ammunition to avenge my brother and make people aware that there's a new gang in town.

Sipho: There's this hotel uptown, very classy and popular and people who dine there are rich so if we hit that we can make a killing

Nathi: Great! That's what I wanna hear. What's the name of the hotel?

Sipho: Bluewaters

Nathi: I'll look into it,we moving in tomorrow.You may leave.

The gang left Nathi to get things together for tomorrow's robbery.Bongane took one more look at the picture and something hit him

Bonga: Hei Sipho check this pic out, isn't this the same girl that we

shoot during the Nkosi shootout?

He handed Sipho the picture

Sipho: Its her dude and I know her school

Bonga: Great let's heard there then

Sipho: I wonder why Nathi wants her followed

Zack: Maybe he's interested in her phela that girl is a catch

Bonga: And a pretty face too

Sipho: Pity she's taken,I once saw an article in the papers about her wedding

Bonga: That baboon is lucky but if Nathi wants the chick then we going in

Zack: Let's get going, school is almost out.

The boys headed for Ndoni's school to begin their mission

Outside the school premises I was waiting for Skhu to come pick me up, I was on my phone googling new ideas for dinner tonight when I noticed this red BMW 325i standing a walking distance away from the school, I don't know why but my hair ties up into knots when I looked at that car. There were about 4 or 5 guys inside and they were staring at me. As I was trying to take a closer look I was disturbed by my phone ringing

Ndoni: My forever, where are you?

Skhu: Hei babe, look am sorry am a bit tight up at work so I can't pick you up

Ndoni: Ooh I see, its OK I'll catch a bus

Skhu: No you won't, I sent Sthe to pick you up he should be there by now.

Ndoni: OK thanks my love, see you at home then

Skhu: Yeah and doe bother cooking,

am taking you out

Ndoni: OK love you

Skhu: Love you too

As I ended the call Sthe pulled up in his Jaguar and rolled down the window

Sthe: Hei pretty lady, need a lift

(smiling)

Ndoni: Stop being silly Sthembiso

I opened the front door and got in, throwing my school bag in the bag seat.

Ndoni: Thanks for picking me up

Sthe: No problem, besides I needed to run something by you

Ndoni: What?

Sthe: Phindi

Ndoni: What about her?

Sthe: Thing is am kinda taken by her son I wanna know what you think of her

Ndoni: She's a nice girl and i like her,her aura is clean

Sthe: But she's a bit shy and doesn't talk much

Ndoni: And that's what makes her special

Sthe: A woman who knows when to keep quiet is a woman for keeps

Ndoni: Exactly just take it one step at a time,she's perfect

Sthe: Hope she ain't a gold digger cause I ain't no mine

Ndo and Sthe were laughing when

Sthe took notice of the red BMW

Sthe: Is it me or this car is following us!

Ndoni turned to look at the car

Ndoni: Its the same cat from school

Sthe: What do you mean?

Ndoni: Before you came to pick me up at school, this very car was standing

just outside the premises and I had a feeling they were watching me. It just gave me the creeps

Sthe: ARE you sure it's the same car?

Ndoni: 100%

Sthe: Bloody amateurs! They should have bought a better car if they wanna catch me

Ndoni: What do you mean?

Sthe: Never mind. Here's what we gonna do am gonna slow down and I want you to take my phone, turn around and take as much pictures of the car as possible. Focus more on the registration

Ndoni: Why though, do you think they following us?

Sthe: If they are then I pity them, here Sthe handed Ndoni his phone and she did as she was told.

Ndoni: Think that's enough

Sthe: Good now buckle up and hold on,am about to give these snails a run for their money.

Sthembiso pressed on the accelerator, 120 speed,160,180,200 and before they knew it they were kissing dust.Sthe was nowhere to be seen

Bonga: Damn we lost them

**Zack: That boy drives like a maniac!
Do you think they saw us?**

Sipho: I doubt they did besides there's always tomorrow

Bonga: You right,but who is that guy

Sipho: Maybe her baboon of a husband

Sthe drove Ndoni home and the gang stopped by a club and had a couple if drinks.

Gogo was in the kitchen preparing dinner and Veronica just came back from visiting a neighbour.Liam was

having dinner with them tonight

Veronica: Ma you should have waited for me,I was gonna cook

Gogo: So you can kill my fiancé with food poisoning do I can grow old alone like you! Soze shame

Veronica: I was just checking on Son to next door to see if my Avon order had arrived

Gogo: You should Aldo check on the ladies at the soup kitchen to see if they can teach you how to cook

Veronica: Am sorry do you nerd any help

Gogo: The only help I need from you is for you to stay far away from my pots,wipe off that lipstick and set the table

Veronica: OK ma,is Raymond joining us

Gogo: Did I say I was opening a social

club for everyone to join! You not joining us either, as soon as my fiance gets here o want you to make yourself scarce I need some alone time with my man

Veronica: Yes mam

Veronica set the table while gogo cooked

Gogo: Watch the pots for me,am going upstairs to get ready

Veronica: OK ma

Gogo: Do not burn my food please,I don't wanna eat charcoal

Gogo went upstairs to shower and get ready for her man while Veronica watched the pots.

Raymond finally decided to call Hlengiwe And set the record straight before things got out of hand,they were to meet at the park and

talk.Hlengiwe pit on her best suit and heels and then her favourite perfume and headed out.Khumalo was watching TV

Hlengiwe: Don't wait up!

Khumalo: Hlengiwe you still someone's wife,why are you Acting like a single desperate school girl?

Hlengiwe: Just sign the papers

Khumalo and save us both the trouble of worrying about each others whereabouts

Khumalo: Am not signing anything

Hlengiwe, you are my wife

ngakulobola

Hlengiwe: I think my son's life is more than enough to cover lemali yakho yelobolo,now leave me alone

Hlengiwe headed out,got into her car and drove off

Khumalo: Like hell Hlengiwe

Khumalo decided to follow Hlengiwe, he got into his car and followed his wife. Raymond was already at the park when Hlengiwe got there, he got up and they hugged

Hlengiwe: Hope I didn't keep you

Razor: Not much

Hlengiwe: Its always nice seeing you, you smell nice

Razor: Thanks

They sat down and Razor kept brushing his head

Hlengiwe: Is everything OK, you seem tense

Razor: The think is... aah about your divorce I think

Hlengiwe interrupted

Hlengiwe: I know, its taking longer than I had anticipated. I promise it will be over soon

Razor: Look Hlengiwe you are a very

beautiful woman and I like you,thing
us am not the mam you think I am.

Hlengiwe: Look Raymond no one is
perfect and am not expecting you to
be,all I ask is that you love me

Khumalo parked behind the trees,got
out of his car and walked closer to
where Hlengiwe and Razor were so he
can get a good look at who was with
his wife.As soon as he was close
enough he took a few pics

Khumalo: I got you dammit! If you
think am gonna let you take my wife
then boy you must be crazy.

Khumalo went back to his car and
drove back home.

Razor: You deserve a good man

Hlengiwe and I can't give you that.My
closet is just too full of skeletons.

Very scary skeletons

Hlengiwe: Let me worry about those

skeletons.

Raymond just couldn't bring himself to tell Hlengiwe why he can't be with her. They just sat there and talked and after a while they separated promising to keep in touch. Razor sat in his car thinking about a way out

Razor: I think its time I spoke to Sthembiso, he's such a loud mouth am sure he would be willing to help me free myself from Hlengiwe's web. That woman just doesn't know when to let go. Jeez!

Like & comment

@Admim®

Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 92

The gang had gathered at Dangers house once again for an update on a days work.

Nathi: OK gents I have managed to get 5 more guys to join the gang,they arrive tomorrow morning.

Bonga: That's good cause we need enough man if we gonna hit Bluewaters, that hotel has really tight security

Nathi: That's why you I need you and Zack to go to the hotel, check out the place and find out just how tight is these security and what measure they use

Zack: Yoh!plus I've been dying to eat out,I hear that hotel serves only the best

Sipho: Focus Zack this ain't a date,we on a mission here

Zack: You just jealous you ain't going!

Nathi: Enough guys! Now any luck finding the girl?

Sipho: We found her and we know where he goes to school,we just lost her as we followed her hope

Nathi: How stupid can y'all be! I mean how does 5 grown man like yall lose a school?

Zack: Thing is he wasn't alone, this guy picked her up and I think its her husband

Bonga: And that man drives like a maniac,he just flew through the traffic

Zack: Not forgetting the beast he was driving. It was like we were on a bicycle trying to chase them

Nathi: Excuse! That's all your giving me and I hate excuses. Now get out of here,get ready for the mission and do what I asked y'all to do

The guys left and Bongane and Zack

headed to Bluewaters to scout the place for tomorrow's mission

After Steve dropped me at the house, I did a bit of cleaning, watched some TV, read some magazines then decided to go out shopping for a dress am gonna wear tonight. My husband is a well known man and if I was to keep up I had to look the part. Luckily I managed to find myself this beautiful off the shoulders long sleeved black evening dress, it fit like a glove and hugged me in all the right places. When I got home it was around 5 so I decided to hurry cause I knew with hair this long it would take me ages to finish, so I tied my hair into a neat bun then braided the loose hair into one long ponytail. After an hour I was done, wore my shower cap then

went to take a long hot bath,I finished then dressed up in my new black dress finished the look with my yellow strap on heels and yellow clutch bag. A bit of mascara and lip gloss since am not into make up and I was done,I could hear Skhumbuzo downstairs so I made my way downstairs

Skhu: Honey am home (shouting)

Ndoni: Right here honey

Skhumbuzo's eyes popped out when he saw his wife.

Skhu: Wow

Ndoni: Is that all you can say

I got downstairs and gave my man a kiss

Skhu: Don't you look and smell delicious

Ndoni: (smiling) Aana Skhumbuzo am not food.Now go put you bag upstairs and let's get going

Skhu: Not even a few minutes so I can shower,I smell like a cabinet of pills

Ndoni: That way I won't have to worry About those classy ladies flirting with my man

Skhu: Oooh baby,is that jealousy I smell on you

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo your bag upstairs or am not going with you anymore

Skhu: Yes my queen

Skhumbuzo rushed upstairs but turned back and came to kiss his wife on the forehead

Skhu: You don't have to worry about those flirts,you ate all the class I need

Ndoni: 5 minutes Skhumbuzo

Skhu ran upstairs put his medical bag away,changed his shirt and ran back downstairs

Skhu: Ready to go my queen

Skhu grabbed the Ferrari keys and

they drove off to Bluewaters hotel.

Bongane and Zack were already at the hotel and they were seated by the table at the corner facing the entrance. Skhumbuzo and Ndoni arrived and Maurine went to welcome them

Maurine: Evening sir, table for two?

Skhu: Yes please Maurine and some alcohol free champagne while my beautiful wife and I go over the menu.

Maurine: Coming right up sir, Mrs Zungu a pleasure meeting you

Ndoni: Likewise Maurine

Maurine called a waiter

Maurine: Themba! Show the boss to his table please

Themba came and escorted Skhu and his wife to their table, just behind Bongane and Zack with Ndoni facing

them directly and one look at Bongane Ndoni had the same feeling she had earlier, her hair went up I'm knots

Ndoni: Its them!

Skhu: Them? Who's them?

Ndoni: The guys seated on the table behind you, I saw them outside my school they were watching me

Skhumbuzo turned around and looked at the two guys

Skhu: What the hell!

Skhumbuzo was already clenching his fist

Ndoni: And they were following me and Sthembiso when he took me home

Skhu: Am gonna kill these idiots, why didn't Sthembiso tell me thou

Ndoni: Am sure he will, we took a few pictures of their car then Sthembiso lost them.

Skhu: Its OK I'll call Sthe and find out what their game is

**Ndoni: They just give me the creeps
Ndoni and Skhumbuzo went on with their dinner while Bongane and Zack continued checking out of the hotel.
They noticed Ndoni too**

Zack: Think we just killed two birds with one stone

Bonga: I saw her and that idiot she was with earlier, must be the husband

Zack: All we need to do now is follow them when they leave and find out where the girl stays

Bonga: Yeah

Skhumbuzo was already boiling inside at the thought that someone was following his wife

Skhu: Honey I need to use the bathroom quickly, are you gonna be OK on your own?

Ndoni: I'll be fine my love,go

Skhumbuzo got off the he table but instead of the bathroom he went to his office and called Sthe

Sthe: Dude you should be making babies by now,why are you calling me

Skhu: Why didn't you tell me that some dicks are following my wife?

Sthe: I was going too but I thought they were just bored and looking for something to do

Skhu: You don't think were my wife is concerned Sthembiso, you call me

Sthe: So what do you want me to do?

Skhu: Forward me the pics I'll tell fox to look into it

Sthe: Done

Skhumbuzo ended the call and called fox who answered without checking the caller ID

Fox: Ja

Skhu: Next time you answer your phone like that am gonna kill you and use you as compost for my garden

Fox jumped out of bed like Skhu was gonna appear on the walls

Fox: So sorry boss I was sleeping

Skhu: Don't care even if you dead, now wake up I have other for you

Fox: Am up boss

Skhu: I will send you some pictures now, find out who the car is registered under then get me their address and everything the is to know about the person

Fox: Am on it boss

Skhu: Good

Skhumbuzo ended the call and went back to his wife

Skhu: Sorry I took long, dessert!

Ndoni: No thanks baby,if I have anything sweet now I won't be able to

sleep

Skhu: Well Mrs Zungu I could think of a few things we could do if you can't sleep

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo maan just get your head out the gutter, am tired let's go home

Skhu: As my lady wishes

Skhu and his wife hot up and went to their car and like idiots Bongane and Zack followed behind

Skhu: Seems the idiots are following you again

Ndoni: This is starting to scare me, what could they want?

Skhu: Probably they just need my help with writing their autopsy reports

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu you will not kill anyone

Skhu: Relax Nana I was just joking

Ndoni: I mean it Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Love you too

Skhumbuzo drove to his house and allowed those two stay behind him on purpose, he wanted them to know exactly where he lives. He drove home and the gang drove passed jus house as he got in.

Razor received a call from one of his associate to warn him about something

Razor: Patrick my man, what's up

Pat: A guy by the name of Nkosi nathi Mavundla just got in town and he asking lot of questions about storm

Razor: Mavundla you say! That name rings a bell

Pat: Yeah he is Sphiwe(Danger)

Mavundla's younger brother

Razor: Ooh I see so the young lad is here for revenge

Pat: Apparently so

**Razor: Thanks for letting me know
man, I owe you**

Pat: Glad I could help

**Ray ended the call and without
hesitation called the king**

**Langa, his wife and some were having
dinner when his phone rang**

**Noma: There's a reason why we don't
allow cellphones at the dining
table, this is family time**

**Langa: Forgive me my quern but its
Razor and he doesn't call unless its
important**

Noma: OK then

Langa answered the call

Langa: Ray

**Razor: My king I just heard some MIT
so pleasant news**

Langa: What's going on, is my

daughter OK?

Razor: The princess is fine my king but an enemy has just surfaced and he's asking a lot of questions about my queen

Langa: Does this enemy have a name?

Razor: Nkosi nathi Mavundla Danger's younger brother

Langa: Thanks Ray we will be there by the weekend

The call ended and all eyes were on Langa

Noma: What was that about enemies, is my daughter OK?

Langa: Our daughter is fine Razor says Danger's younger brother is in town and is poking for revenge

Lwandle: Who is this Danger and revenge for what?

Noma: Nothing to worry yourself

about my boy,now go to your room and sleep

Lwandle: Mom you need to stop treating me like a child,I know we have enemies anf maybe I can help

Langa: To your room Lwandle and remember " No going outside "

Lwandle: Yes my king

Lwandle hot up and went to o his room

Langa: Let's ho get packing we leave tomorrow morning

Noma: And I was starting to enjoy the peace

Langa: I know my lady but we need to silence this boy before he gives us sleepless nights

Noma: I guess we just gonna have to reunite Him with his brother

Noma and Kanga went to their room to pack for tomorrow.

Day and night had become one thing to the queen of the Nkosi kingdom as her things look dull. It was Thursday and Tomorrow Zweli body was to be fetched from the mortuary for his last time at home before he is laid to rest. The wife and baby mama were still at each others throats

Queen: Makoti the king asks which suit do you want your husband buried in

Zevi: The one we hot married in, it was his favourite

Talia: Liar Zwe loved his Navy blue suit so I say he be laid yo rest in it

Zevi: And who asked you? Zweli was my husband I get to decide what he wears

Talia: The same husband that never touched you! Husband you say. The

one that left you and came to stay with me because he was tired of you! The very husband who I picked what he'll wear everyday! Well my dear that person you call husband is father to my son and I have as much right to decide what he wears, as you do

Queen: Both of you shut up!

Zwelibanzi was my son I'll decide what he wears. The queen got up and went to check on Nolitha who has been in her room since the news of his brother's passing

Queen: Litha my daughter you need to eat something, its been days moe and you gonna be sick

Nolitha was holding baby Lakhe

Noli: He looks so much like his father

Queen: I know and he is our gift to remind us that Zweli loved us

Noli: But did we love him enough ma?

Queen: We did and he knows that
Noli: I think this family is cursed, I mean such bad luck. First we lost everything then I lost my legs and now a son has lost his father and I lost the only brother I had

Queen: We shall get through this as a family and we will love Zwelakhe so much that he won't even know he doesn't have a father

Noli: Father was right this family needs cleansing

Just as they were talking some church ladies were singing outside so the queen went to sit with Talia and Zevile. A song so sad that everyone on that mattress was in tears

(SINGING)

Bawo xa ndilahlekayo
Kolu hambo lweli lizwe
Hlalu'ndi fundisa ukuthi

Mayenzeke intando yakho.

Olu hambo luneengozi

Olu hambo lunentlaba

Zeziphonywe kuwe zonke

Mayenzeke intando yakho.

The song toned down followed by humming then the past read from the scripture

" Umuntu ozelwe

ngowesifazane,imihla yakhe

mifishane.Igcwele ukuyaluza.

Uyavela njengembali,abune

Ubaleka njengethunzi,angemi (Jobs 14)

Talia couldn't hold back her tears as the woman continued humming and singing. The thought of never seeing Zweli again killed her while Zevile was praying that this funeral be over so she can be free to marry the king.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love- Y'all

Triple love

Insert 93

A lot has happened yet so much still needs to be done,I hope I have the energy to see everything through. I have exams starting next week,the Nkosi saga to resolve and my brother to help.Then there's aunty Veronica and now I have people following me for only God knows what.But today I am tackling the land of the dead as I attempt at helping aunty Veronica,Skhu has been a bit silent since we got back from dinner and I decided to break the ice.He was on his laptop on the bed

Ndoni: Honey

Skhu: Yes baby

**Ndoni: Do you mind taking me to my
grabs house, I have something that
needs my attention there**

**He put down his laptop and looked at
me**

**Skhu: Do you wanna know what I
think?**

Ndoni: Yes please baby

**Skhu: I think you taking on way too
much too soon, I mean you just got out
of hospital then there's school and
you still wanna attend to other
matters**

**Ndoni: O understand your concerns
baby but am no ordinary person and
you know that. Peace, harmony, purity
and the truth is what I stand for.**

**Skhu: I know that baby and
sometimes I wish you were just my**

queen and nothing else, but I'll take you it's OK

Ndoni: Thank you my love and I promise am fine and I won't put strain on my body.

Skhu: We can go now if you ready

Ndoni: I'll just take an overnight bag quickly

Skhu: OK

Skhu packed away his laptop as I packed my bag then we headed out to the garage and drove out

Skhu: I have been meaning to ask you something

Ndoni: What baby?

Skhu: Contraceptives

Ndoni: Ooh that. Zweli got me on the pill while we were dating, just in case we did the deed

Skhu: OK

Ndoni: Why do you ask

Skhu: We have been naughty and I don't wanna disturb your studies. We should get you the reminder app

Ndoni: That would be great, I forget them a lot

Skhu: When last did you take them?

Ndoni: Last week I took them then again yesterday

Skhu: (smiling) Nana!

Ndoni: What love, I hate pills

Skhu: I'll get you the patches, they are easier and convenient

Ndoni: Advantages of being married to a doctor

Skhumbuzo drives slow when he's with me, we chatted all the way till we parked outside gogo's gate. It was almost 10pm and I expected gogo to be asleep but I was surprised cause the lights were still on

Skhu: Our bed is gonna be cold

without you tonight

Ndoni: Call Sthe to come warm you up

Skhu: Am not gay Ndoniyamanzi

We laughed as he got out of the car and came to open he door for me and carried my bag.He walked me to the door then took me in for a hug.

Skhu: I'll pick you up at 7 for school

Ndoni: Good night my love

We kissed goodnight and Skhumbuzo went to his car after handing me my bag and I knocked, saw that the door wasn't locked do I walked in.

Ndoni: Hello family(shouting) Y'all should lock the doors ooh.

I walked into the living room and gogo and Veronica were drinking tea in front of the TV

Gogo: OVeronica are used to clubs were everyone just walks in,abawazi tu umsebenzi wesitixo.

I hugged no h gogo and aunty
Veronica and sat besides Veronica.
Veronica: Nice seeing you Ndoni, why
didn't your husband come in cause I
heard his car outside

Ndoni: We thought you probably
asleep and he didn't wanna disturb.

Gogo: Its always nice seeing you my
daughter and now that you here am
off to sleep cause Veronica here has
been refusing me go to sleep like
she's afraid if something

Ndoni: She is gogo and that's the
reason am here.

Gogo: What's going on and what is
she scared off?

Ndoni: After we done I shall explain
gogo for now we need to prepare for
the encounter with the after
world. Aunty Veronica get me a white
bowl and fi it with water

Veronica got up and went to the kitchen then came back with the bowl and placed it on the table

Ndoni: Now get me Enhle's favourite T-shirt or anything she held dear

Again Veronica rushed upstairs

Gogo: What's happening

Ndoniyamanzi and how is Enhle involved in what your about to do?

Ndoni: I will be summoning Enhle's spirit from the restless souls and leading it to rest.

Gogo: Amen! So uzobiza izipoki into my house

Ndoni: Gogo please this has to be done or her spirit will mill Veronica

Gogo: Holy ghost please intervene!

Veronica came back with a pair of gold earrings which belonged to Enhle, she handed them to Ndoni then she placed the earrings into the bowl

and placed the bowl on the floor

Ndoni: The three of us are gonna hold hands, close our eyes and pray. No matter what happens, breaks or you hear do not open your eyes or let go of my hands OK

Gogo: Oooh Nkosi yam, siza?

The held hands forming a circle with the bowl I'm the middle. Everyone started praying

Ndoni: SPIRITS OF LIGHT

THE SUN, MOON AND STARS

I SUMMON YOUR PRESENCE,

EMERGE AND OPEN THE GATES TO

THE LAND OF THE DEAD

EMERGE AND CONNECT US TO

ENHLE

The bowl began shaking, water spilling and Ndoni's hair blowing like it was being blown by a fan. She continued and this scary air began

blowing in the room

Ndoni: Enhle! Enhle Sangweni

Come, follow the light and come!

The wind blew even stronger and

Ndoni's hair lite up. Gogo and Veronica

wanted to runaway but Ndoni held

their hands tight. Then the lights in the

room went off

Gogo: Yoooh! Sizani naku sisifa Nkosi!

Ndoni: Shsss everyone keep quiet.

She's here

Curtains were blowing, cupboard

doors banging open, drawers opening

and dishes breaking

Veronica: Help us Lord!

Gogo: Khawuthule wena!

Ndoni: I said quiet please!

Ndoni was praying, summoning spirits

and calling for Enhle's spirit

Ndoni: SPIRITS OF LIGHT, PURITY AND

TRUTH

EMERGE AND SHINE UPON THE LOST SOULS

The bowl was now shaking uncontrollably, you could even hear the bowl against the tiles on the floor then Enhle's spirit began laughing

Spirit: Ha ha ha ha

Ndoni: Speak to her Veronica, ask her to leave you alone

Veronica was trembling from fear, she couldn't even speak

Veronica: I can't Ndoni, ngyasaba

Ndoni: Speak Veronica or her spirit will kill you!

Gogo: Khawukhulume maan!!

Veronica: I am sorry my daughter, please it wasn't supposed to be you. It was greed and selfishness, please my daughter forgive me

Spirit: Ha ha ha ha(evil laugh) I died because of your greed and so shall

you die of your own greed. I seek justice for my restless soul. Ha ha ha ha

Ndoni continued praying, her body was now wet from sweat and things breaking the lights going on and off
Ndoni: The holy book says" All knees shall bow at the mention of his name"
In the name of Jesus I summon you leave the land of the living Enhle. GO be with the dead, rest and leave your mother alone. Judgement ain't yours
Spirit: Ha ha ha ha! Veronica must die
Ndoni: I forbid! You spirit of the dead, you have no place here. We buried you Enhle now remain dead! Rest till we meet again in the after life. Follow the light Enhle and GO! Go Enhle! Go be with peace, rest!
Ndoni dropped to the floor cause she was becoming weaker with each word

she uttered

Spirit: Veronica must die! Veronica must die

Ndoni: Go Enhle! GO!

**Spirits of purity, light and forgiveness
We summon your presence, hear our
voices, emerge and blow away all the
evil. Lead Enhle's spirit to peace**

**Gates of death! Open and welcome
Enhle, give her shelter**

Go! Enhle GO!

Judgement is for the lord

Forgive! Be at peace and rest

Go Enhle! GO!

**The lights came back on again, the
wind stopped blowing and Ndoni let
go of their hands**

**Ndoni: It is done, follow the light
Veronica you have been given a
second chance**

Ndoni was on the floor catching her

breath and gogo was breathing do hard due to fear, Veronica also dropped to the floor

Gogo: Nkosi umuntu wafa namhlanje! Ndoniyamanzi my princess, ngiyakuvuma. Such powers

Ndoni: Now aunty you can we gogo everything so there will be peace in the house

Gogo sat on the couch and listened, tears rolled down Veronica's cheeks

Veronica: I hope after all am about to say ma, you find it in your heart to forgive me

Gogo: Stop crying and speak up!

Veronica: Greed and selfishness lead me down a dark path and blinded by materials of the world I followed

Gogo: I have always known that you need salvation, awina Jesu wena

Ndoni: Gogo allow her speak

Veronica: The pills that killed my daughter were meant for you

Gogo: Amen!

Veronica: My late husband and I lost everything In the city, house,cars and money after Siphon was caught embezzling money from the bank were he used to work.

Gogo: Bonnie and Clyde, umthakathi nesela!

Veronica: We wanted that life back and I convinced Siphon to kill you so we gain ownership of the house

The room was now quiet and gogo's eyes were turning red as tears built up in her eyes, Veronica was also crying

Veronica: We swapped your pills with one's that Siphon got from his doctor friend. The pills were filled with lice

Gogo: See what greed does to a person Veronica! All this

death, heartbreak and pain because of money

Veronica: I am do sorry ma. Please give me a chance to mend my ways, thou I can't bring back your son I will try following the right path. Please forgive me

Gogo: Who am I to block your way to salvation besides forgiveness aint mine but the mighty God

Veronica: Ndoni I know I haven't been very nice towards you but today you saved my life and for that I am grateful. Thank you.

Ndoni: With that said let us pray

Gogo: Hope you not inviting lost spirits again ooh! Aphelile am a glass ami phela

Ndoni: No gogo, Enhle's spirit has crossed over to the land of the dead. She is at peace

They once again held hands in prayer
Ndoni: Father Lord you said in your
holy book that we should forgive each
others trespasses as you forgive
us,your will has been done father
Lord.Now we invite you to shine light
into our lives,bless us and cleanse our
hearts. May we live together in peace
and harmony in your holy name Amen
Gogo: Amen

Veronica: Amen

Ndoni: My work here is done and we
can all go to sleep,aunty Veronica you
have nothing to be scared of
anymore.Goodnight

Gogo: There is something to be
scared of,fear the lord and he shall do
you good

Ndoni: Amen

Gogo: And find a job then replace all
my broken glasses and plates please

Ndoni: Gogo Mara! Goodnight I have school tomorrow

Gogo: Good night Mrs Zungu

Everyone went to bed and for the first time since Enhle passed away

Veronica slept like a baby

Skhumbuzo got back to the house but he couldn't sleep, Terror was itching to come out. He took out his phone e and called Fox again

Fox: I was just about to call you boss

Skhu: How long does it take to track a registration Fox? Am I paying you too much that you now afford a luxurious bed

Fox: No boss I was really about to call you

Skhu: Only my wife and family call me

Fox, send me an email and save the calls for your girlfriend.

Fox: OK boss

Skhumbuzo ended the call and went to his bedroom, took his laptop and got to bed. The email came through Skhumbuzo went through the email and by the end if it his eyes were baying for blood.

Skhu: Bongane Mvelase ooh boy do I feel sorry for you! Luckily your family won't need funeral cover cause am gonna burn you to ashes, that's after I find out why the hell you've been following my wife and who you work for. Then heads will roll

Skhu put his laptop away and went to sleep.

Bongane and Zack went back to give Nathi feedback

Nathi: Good news I hope

Bonga: The security there is pretty

tight but we can get in

Nathi: That's what I wanna hear

Zack: We even managed to find out where that girl lives, she was at the hotel with her husband and we followed them.

Nathi: Perfect now all that's left is to bait the lion?

Bonga: The what?

Nathi: If you want the lion to come to come out of its cave, you capture the cub and it comes running

Zack: Great plan

Nathi: Now go sleep we have our first mission tomorrow

The guys left and Nathi put his plan in motion

Nathi: I won't even look for you

"Storm" you are gonna come running to me cause I'll have your little baby girl(laughing).

Hlengiwe got home from meeting
Razor and found her husband still up

Hlengiwe: Told you not to wait up

Khumalo: So you into nkys now

hlengiwe?

Hlengiwe: What?

Khumalo: I mean the person that has
you so blind,he's just a boy

Hlengiwe: I do not know what you
talking about Khumalo. Have you
signed the papers yet I need yo send
them back to my lawyer?

Khumalo: I haven't and I won't!

Hlengiwe: Khumalo please don't make
this harder than it already is,sign the
papers

Khumalo: And let that boy win! Never

Hlengiwe: What boy khumalo? I want
you to sign the papers cause its over
between us,angisakithandi?

**Khumalo: Uzifunda me ukungithanda
Hlengiwe**

**Hlengiwe: If you wanna do this the
hard way Khumalo them fine, see you
in court**

**Hlengiwe went past her husband, into
their bedroom banging the door
behind her in frustration!**

**Hlengiwe: Bloody hell! Why can't this
mam just let me go? NX!**

**Guests from different kingdoms were
arriving in numbers to support Nkosi
as he will be saying good bye to his
only son tomorrow, it was indeed a
sad moment. Nkosi was on the phone
with Thobile**

**Thobile: Am sorry I can't be there
tonight, something came up but I
promise to be there tomorrow**

Nkosi: Your presence will mean the

world to me,I could do with something
to smile about

Thobile: Hang in there my king,this
too shall pass

Nkosi: Thank you, talk to you
tomorrow I need to go welcome the
guests

Thobile: So be it my king,I will see you
tomorrow

Nkosi ended the call and went out to
welcome more guests who were
coming in.

Maybe! Kufa awudeli

Kufa awunamahloni,kufa awufi!

Yahamba inkosana yesizwe

sakwaNkosi,yahamba singalindelanga

Kufa awudeli,kufa awufi

Awunamahloni!

The praise singer said those words as
he entered the room and everyone
started crying then singing started.

Lizalis'idinga lakho
Thixo Nkosi yenyano.
Zonk'intlanga,zonke izizwe
Mazizuze usindiso.
Amadolo kweli lizwe
Makagobe phambi kwakho.
Zide zithi zonke,ilwimi ziluxelu dumo
lwakho.
Lawla,lawla Nkosi Jesu
Koza ngawe ukonwaba.
Ngeziphithiphithi zethu,yonakele
imihlaba.
Bona izwe lakowethu,uxolel'izono
zalo.
Ungathob'ingqumbo yakho luze
lufusapho lwalo.
Yala Nkosi singadeli imfundiso zezwi
lakho,uze usivuselele sive inyaniso
yakho

Like & Comment

**@Admin®
#Love-Y'all
Triple love**

Insert 95

I was feeling cold and my body losing strength and my eyes blurry, I couldn't see properly anymore and at the speed I was driving I was surely gonna crash. I pulled up on the side of the road and called Fox

Fox: Boss

Skhu: Get the guys and heard to Bluewaters now

Fox: Is anything the matter boss?

Skhu: Stop asking silly questions and get there, am on my way

Fox: Be there in 20mins

Skhu: Make it 15mins

Fox: Am on it boss

Skhumbuzo disconnected the call and reached for his laptop from the backseat of the car and activated the Auto system lock,locking all entrance and exit points to the hotel.Then he went back on the road again driving to the hotel.

Skhu: Hang in there Ntwana,am coming.Skhumbuzo finally got to the hotel and seconds after his his gang also got there,everyone got out of the combi and began offloading the guns handing each one his.Fox was talking to Skhu

Skhu: I have activated Auto lock so the entire place is locked,activate the CCTV and check what we dealing with and their positions

Fox: Already done that boss, they are about 10 man all armed in shotguns. Two at the entrance and the rest with

Maurine second floor to your office

Skhu: Anyone hurt?

Fox: No only Sthembiso

A tear fell from Skhumbuzo's left eye, and he just let it fall. The rest of the guys were all ready waiting to attack.

Inside the hotel

Maurine had opened the safe and she was loading the money in the bag they have her. They had a gum to her head

Biza: Hurry up bitch! Move it

Maurine:) crying) Okay! Okay!

Maurine emptied the safe into the bag and gave it to Bongane

Zack: Tie her up and let's get out of here

Sipho tied Maurine to the chair and they rushed out heading downstairs.

Bonga: We moving out guys, we have the cash

**Zack: Now! Before the police get here
The gang got to the door and to their
surprise the door was locked**

Bonga: Who locked the bloody door?

**Sipho: I don't know, push! Pull! I don't
know**

**Biza: Bloody hell the stupid door is
locked!**

**Zack: Move am shooting this thing
open**

**The gang moved away from the door
and Zack fired multiple shots to the
door but no luck, the door wouldn't
open. They were beginning to panic**

Biza: I think we locked in

Bonga; Shut up! Am trying to think.

There must be a way out of here

**The gang members began searching
for a way out, windows, lifts and all
doors were locked**

Phindi could see Sthembiso just lying

there and she was crying,not due to fear but worried about Sthembiso

Phindi: Please sir,am begging. Call an ambulance that guy is gonna die,he's losing too much blood

Biza: Shut up bitch! Do I look like I care if he dies or not

Outside the hotel

Skhu: We moving in.Remember I want no one dead

Fox: Positions guys,get ready to attack

Skhumbuzo reached for his laptop and disabled the Auto lock and his guys moved in.Skhumbuzo had about 20 man.As the doors opened the gang inside attempted to get out but were meet with shots being fired from all directions, they fired back.

BAM! BAM! BAM!

Two of Skhumbuzo's mam we're down

and 5 down from the other gang, everyone was taking cover and guests were screaming.

BAM! BAM! BAM!

Skhumbuzo got shot on the arm, Biza took cover and shouted from behind the desk

Biza: Am out

Bonga: Me too

Skhumbuzo made his way to Sthembiso in the mist of all the bullets flying around and his injured arm

Skhu: Sthembiso! I need you to wake up and stay with me.

Skhumbuzo slowly turned him around and held his hand, Sthembiso opened his eyes and smiled trying to stay strong.

Sthe: Am....not the dying type dude

Skhu: Good now stop talking and save your strength

Skhumbuzo pulled the table cloth and put pressure on Sthembiso's wound. The gang was all out off bullets and all they could do now was surrender Bonga: (throwing down his gun and hands in the air) Don't shoot please! The gang all threw their empty guns to the ground and hands to the air,they had Ak47's pointed at them from all angels

Fox: What should we do to these criminals boss

Skhu: Warehouse, am taking Sthe to the hospital

Phindi: Am coming with you

Fox: Move!

The 8 members of Nathi's gang were escorted outside, got to the combo and they drove them off to the secret warehouse. Skhumbuzo's white shirt was covered in blood,his from the

bleeding arm and She's as he now was carrying Sthembiso to his car with phindi following them.

Skhu: Can you drive?

Phindi: No sir

Skhu: Get in the backseat and put pressure on his wound

Skhumbuzo got Sthe in the backseat and went Phindi in too, Skhumbuzo started the car and speed off to hospital.

Skhu: Talk to him, don't let him fall asleep

Phindi was panicking and emotional, Sthe was weak due to the blood lost but he didn't wanna worry Phindi

Sthe: Tell... Tell me more...about

Phindi: Ssssh don't talk just hold my hand and listen

Sthe: Yes ma'am

Phindi: You are going to stay strong

and better then we are going to go on that date you promised me OK

Skhu: We've been through worse Ntwana,ustrong you can't leave me now.

Sthe: Dude... are you crying (breaking voice)

Skhu: Shut up Sthe! Phindi here's my phone,on my contacts list call Buzwe tell him to get me a team if doctors ready am bring in my brother

Phindi took the phone, searched for the number and made the call

Buzwe: Skhu my man what's up,I was told you left the hospital running. Is everything OK?

Phindi: This is Phindi, Skhumbuzo is driving. He says I must tell you to get a team of doctors ready,we bringing in his brother

Buzwe: Shit! What happened?

Phindi: He's shot

Buzwe: OK

Phindi ended the call and went back to keeping Sthe awake.

Skhu was rushing to hospital,then fox called.

Skhu: Answer it Phindi

Phindi answered the phone

Phindi: Mr Zungu phone hello

Fox: Its Fox tell the boss I wanna talk to him

Phindi: (talking to Skhu) Its Fox sir he says he wants to talk to you

Skhu: Put the phone on loud speaker

Phindi put the phone on loud speaker

Skhu: Fox can you hear me?

Fox: Yes boss we at the warehouse, what should we do

Skhu: Hang them heads down from the roof naked and flog them all night,I will be there in the morning.

Fox: Consider it done

The call disconnected and

Skhumbuzo was now packing outside the hospital, Buzwe and other doctors were already on standby and Sthe was rushed into theater.

Buzwe: Dude your arm! Let me take a look at it

Skhu: This is just a flesh wound I'll take care of it myself, just save my brother for me. I trust you

Buzwe: Ok

Buzwe followed the other doctors and Skhu went to his office to clean and stitch up his wound.

Phindi: Will he be OK sir, Sthembiso I mean. Will he be OK?

Skhu: Buzwe and doctor Mathews are the best in the field, he will be OK

Phindi sat down and Skhu left to his office.

Skhumbuzo is usually back by now if not he always let's me know.I tried calling him a couple of times but his phones just rings straight to voicemail, Sthembiso's is off.Maybe there was an emergency at the hospital, let me call and check.

Hospital: Green cross hospital how may I be of help?

Ndoni: Hi am calling to check if doctor Zungu is on duty tonight?

Hospital: Sorry ma'am but that information is confidential, I can't help

Ndoni: This is Mrs Zungu his wife,his phone is off and I need to speak to him now

Hospital: Like I said ma'am I am sorry but I can't help

Ndoni: I understand, thank you

Ndoni ended the call as she placed

her husbands food in the microwave
Ndoni: Where are you my love and
why ain't you answering your phone?
Ndoni was worried and she sat on the
stairs waiting, something happened.
I felt dizzy and I couldn't see properly.
Like I was in a dream or something
then there were gunshot sounds all
around the house, I covered my ears
and closed my eyes then people
started screaming, others
shouting. The gunshots stopped and
as I uncovered my ears and opened
my eyes, there was blood on the floor. I
nearly ran before I realised it was a
vision

Ndoni: Someone is hurt, bleeding!
Skhumbuzo were in the name of
Jesus are you?

I began panicking and thinking what
to do, its times like these were I

wished I had a drivers licence but then it hit me

Ndoni: Phindi! If she's with Sthe then he might know were Skhumbuzo is
Ndoni dialed Phindile and thank God it rang

Phindi: Hello

Ndoni: Hi Phindi its Ndoni, are you by any chance with Sthe.

Phindile started crying

Ndoni: Calm down girl, is everything OK? Where are you?

Phindi: They had guns Ndoni, shooting. Blood everywhere I was scare, I thought he was gonna die

Ndoni: Calm down Phindile, where are you and who did you think was gonna die?

Phindi: Its...its Sthembiso, he's in hospital

Ndoni: Which hospital And where is

Skhumbuzo?

**Phindi: Green cross hospital,
Skhumbuzo is here too**

Ndoni: OK am on my way

I ended the call as I rushed to the door and activated the alarm system and called an uber to the hospital, I was wearing Skhumbuzo's favourite white shirt, leggings and slippers and there was no time to change.

The whole family was seated together at the dinner table, thou it hasn't really sank in that Zweli is gone life had to move on.

Noli: I still can't believe that my brother is gone, just yesterday he was pinching my cheeks calling me chubby cheeks and today he's no more

Queen: As hard as this is we have to

go on living

Talia: I can't! Everything just reminds me of him

King: It will get better with time

Talia: Not while am still here, I have decided to go back home

Zevi: Good riddance!

Queen: You not taking my grandson with you, are you?

Talia: Yes I am

Noli: No please,Zwelakhe is the only thing that Zweli left for us.Please don't take him away

Talia: Lakhe is my son and I can't leave him here

Noli: Then stay

Zevi: Like hell! If she wants to leave with her baby then let her. I need to grieve for my husband in peace of without having to be reminded of his infidelity everyday

King: I forbid it! Zwelakhe is a prince and he shall grow up here at the palace

Talia: I am taking my baby with me and no culture is gonna stop me!

Talia ran upstairs to her baby leaving everyone at the table eating.

Zlove

See why royalty should never mingle with commoners, they are full of drama!

Queen: Go easy on her Zevile,we need to keep her here so we can be close to the baby

Zevi: No ways!

They continued eating till Zevile had this cramps in her stomach

Zevi: Aaaah (holding her stomach)

Queen: What is it makoti,are you OK?

Zevi: My stomach! Aaaah

The king quickly got up and got the

car keys

King: Quickly maKhumalo help her to the car,we taking her to the hospital

The queen got up and she helped Zevile get up as they walked to the car

Noli: And you call others drama queens while you take the lead! Jeez Nolitha continued eating alone.

Nkosi rushed Zevile to the hospital and as soon as they hot there, Ndoni arrived too.She stopped and looked at them then her inner self took over her body.They walked towards her and the king greeted

Nkosi: My princess

Ndoni: My king. Soon you shall be free from the shackles of evil binding you,your palace will know peace and your new wife shall be your light

Queen: What's she on about?

Ndoni: My queen, your mask shall fall

off and ghosts from your past will
stare you in the face,there shall be no
escape for you

Zevi: Move wena,we have no time for
your nonsense

Ndoniyamanzi: Princess Zevile. The
throne you so much seek shall be your
doom and the baby you carrying shall
be you misery

Queen: What baby?

Ndoni: Patience my queen, all shall be
revealed soon

Nkosi: I don't understand my princess,
please be clear

Ndoni: Nolitha shall walk but a lot
shall be lost

Phindi saw Ndoni and came rushing to
her

Phindi: Am so glad you here

They hugged

Ndoni: Where is he?

Phindi: Still in theater, its been four hours now

Ndoni: And Skhumbuzo?

Phindi: In his office

The Nkosi's requested for a doctor and Zevile was taken away to be examined while they waited outside. A few minutes later the doctor came out with Zevile

Nkosi: Doctor what's wrong with her?

Doc: Nothing sir she's just dehydrated, congratulations you are gonna be a grandfather

Queen: What!

Doc: Your daughter in-law is 6 weeks pregnant

The queen was shocked,he looked at the king but the king looked away

Queen: Zevile! How? When? Who?

Nkosi: I think we should go home, this is a family matter

Queen: No my king, I want to know now! Zevile who got you pregnant? Zevile had her eyes on the floor and didn't say a word

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

TO BE CONTINUED

Insert 95(continued)

Skhumbuzo was curled up on the floor in a corner in his office when I walked in,he looked so broken, defeated and looked like an empty shell of himself. I walked in and sat next to him on the floor, his T-shirt was covered in blood and whether it was his or She's I couldn't tell.I didn't say anything cause

I could see he was in no mood to talk so I just sat besides him and held his hand,after a while he spoke

Skhu: How did you get here Nana?

Ndoni: That's not important my love,what matters is am here

Skhu: They shot him Ndoniyamanzi, the bloody bastards shot my brother!

Ndoni: Listen my love,Sthembiso is gonna be fine and that I promise.

Skhu: I know he'll be fine,what angers me the most is that those fools had a nerve to point a gun at my own brother! Not only that but the fool pulled the trigger and shot him

Ndoni: Life is a very unfair rollercoaster, one that changes speed without warning.

Skhu: Am gonna kill them,I swear I will

Ndoni: I know you will.

We sat there for the longest time in

silence until someone knocked on the door and opened

Buzwe: Manzini

Skhu got off the floor and helped me up

Skhu: How bad is it Buzwe

Buzwe: Sthembiso was very lucky, the bullet missed his spine by an inch. We managed to remove the bullet and stop the bleeding.

Skhu: Thanks bro, I owe you one
This Buzwe guy kept staring at me and smiling, Skhumbuzo was busy buttoning up his T-shirt to notice

Buzwe: So Skhu are you gonna introduce me to the angel next to you or what!

Skhumbuzo gave him a quick stare

Skhu: That angel is my wife, Ndoniyamanzi Zungu. Babe this is my colleague Buzwe Kunene

Ndoni: Pleasure to meet you Buzwe

Buzwe: Likewise angel, some man are lucky

Ndoni: Can we see him

Skhu: Let's go babe

I could see Skhumbuzo was using one hand, I noticed that and asked

Ndoni: What happened to your hand my love?

Skhu: Just a scratch Nana, nothing to worry about.

Buzwe: I could take a look at it if you want

Skhu : Find a wife Buzwe, let's go love

Buzwe: Woah! Shot a guy for trying to help

Skhumbuzo held my hand and we left

Buzwe in his office, I could feel

Buzwe's eyes follow me. Phindi saw us and got up

Phindi: They refused to tell me

anything, how is he, will he be fine?

Skhu: Can we breath first Phindi please!

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!!!

Phindi: Am sorry sir

Ndoni: Don't mind him Phindi he's just lashing out, I'll give you an update once we see him

Phindi: Thank you cc, I really didn't mean to intrude am just worried

Ndoni: Understandably so

We left Phindi and went into a ward were Sthe was. He was laying there so peaceful.

Skhu: Ntwana yam, you better wake up cause I know you hungry right now. I could feel Sthembiso's soul, his spirit. So alive that it was waiting to jump up with joy.

Ndoni: I can heal him my love, I can wake him up

Skhumbuzo looked at me,shocked

Skhu: I can wake him up

Skhu: Yes please

Ndoni: OK

I walked closer to his bed and held his hand,closed my eyes and connected to mystic land

Ndoni: MYSTIC LAND,THE LAND OF WONDERS,LAND OF MYSTERIES.

HEAR MY VOICE YOUR QUEEN

CALLS.I CALL UPON THE element OF CREATION

SOIL!

ARISE FROM THE GROUNDS OF MYSTIC LAND

ARISE AND COVER HIS

WOUNDS,MAKE HIM WHOLE.

SOIL OF CREATION, ARISE YOIR QUEEN CALLS

ARISE! ARISE! ARISE!

the ground began shaking and Sthe's

bed shook too then dust and wind were blowing in the room,so much dust that Skhumbuzo began coughing

Skhu: What the hell!

Sthembiso coughed!

Sikh: Ntwana(excited)

I still had my eyes closed

Ndoni: May your will be done on earth as it us done in heaven. Thank you father

The dust stopped blowing and I opened my eyes

Skhumbuzo removed the oxygen mask from Sthembiso's face and he coughed again

Skhu: Ntwana,you awake

Sthe: The cleaning staff around here needs to be sent packing, so much dust!

Skhumbuzo and I laughed

Ndoni: He's back

Skhu: And I bet he's hungry too

Sthe: Food is the last thing on my mind,am tired.like I've been running all my life

Skhu: Get some rest Ntwana yam,I'll come back later

Ndoni: Welcome back Hei,you really gave us a scare.There's someone outside whose dying to see you

Sthe: If its not the President then tell them am asleep

Ndoni: Phindi

Sthe: Let her in

Skhu: Thought you were tired

Sthe: Not too tired for Phindi

Skhumbuzo held up his hands in surrender and we walked out then I let Phindi know that she can go through as we went back to Skhu's office

Skhu: Thank you Nana,you know sometimes I forget that amarried to

one remarkable woman. Today you gave me back my brother and I promise I will live to love and protect you all my life

Ndoni: Anything for my family, tpu have saved me from many dire situations before and this is nothing. This is my calling and Sthembiso is family

Skhu: Still I owe you

Ndoni: Driving lessons maybe

Skhu: Done

We were walking to his office when I felt dizzy, I held onto him so I won't fall

Skhu: Nana are you OK?

I took a few breaths and I was OK

Ndoni: Am OK, just dizzy

Skhu: You almost fell, am having you checked up

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo relax I said I was OK, probably just hungry cause I didn't

eat today

**Skhu: OK we going to eat then,let's go
Skhumbuzo held onto my waist like I
was sick.**

Skhu: Careful I don't want you to fall

**Ndoni: You being silly my love,am OK
Instead if the office we went to his car
outside and drove out to spur.**

**The drive home seemed longer than
usual as the situation was very tense
and awkward. King Nkosi was
focused on the road and Zevile
playing candy crush on her phone**

**Queen: Someone better say
something or I swear am gonna
explode!**

Nkosi: What now

**Queen: Don't what now me my
king,ask your daughter in-law who's
responsible for her pregnancy cause it**

hell it ain't my son cause Zweli moved out of the palace two months ago.

Nkosi; I said we will talk about it when we get home

Queen: Why hone my king, is Zevile's mouth on vacation now! And hos the hell did that little brat know about the pregnancy?

Nkosi: Are we sidekicks now maKhumalo?

The queen turned to face Zevile in the backseat

Queen. Start talking or am gonna throw that phone out the window!!!

Zevi: Am tired ma please

The queen wanted answers and she wanted them now

Queen: Tired my behind! Esakuphi leso sisu Zevile?

Zevile: This baby is a Nkosi, that much I can assure you

Queen: So you and Zweli were seeing each other outside the palace?

Zevi: Well the thing is that...aaahm

Queen: The thing is what?

Nkosi jumped in to save Zevile or rather himself by withholding the truth.

Nkosi: A baby is a blessing,how or when it was conceived doesn't matter now. We should be celebrating and Ndoni said our daughter will walk again that's also some thing yo celebrate

Queen: I guess you right my king,Zweli left us with not only one but two of his kids so we could always remember him

King: Yes now let's get Zevile home so she can rest,the doctor said she needs lot's of rest

Skhumbuzo forced me to eat a whole burger and fries then instead of back to the hospital he drove home

Ndoni: Thought we going to hospital

Skhu: I'll go back in the morning, you look exhausted and I can't allow you sleep alone

Ndoni: OK my love

We got home and straight to the bedroom, I was really tired it must be reviving Sthe. Skhumbuzo went to shower while I just got into bed and dozed off, it must have been 45minutes later when I felt Skhumbuzo's hands wrapped around me, then he began kissing my neck, I turned around and we started kissing. I moved my hand up his arm and I could feel the stitches,.

Ndoni: Does it hurt?

Skhu: As not when you touch me with

those tiny hands of yours(smiling)

We kissed again and before I knew it my clothes were flying around the room and he was now in top of me

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: love you too

He was caressing my nipples and it felt so good I let out a moan

Ndoni: Aaaah baby

He laughed

Skhu: Someone's naughty tonight

Then he began kissing my breasts and as I was enjoying that he was in, I felt him inside me. hard as a rock he was moving in

Ndoni: Aaaah Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Yes baby

Ndoni: I love you

He smiled and began moving in and out, I closed my eyes and took In the pleasure

Ndoni: Mmm... Mmmmm.. Aaaah.

Mmm

Skhu:Yessss baby aaaah! Damn

Ndoni: Aaaah... Mmmh.. Yes

He was going faster now and yes I was beginning to enjoy the whole deed, I dig my nails into his back ,holding him tight as my body began shaking. He kept going and it felt like I was going crazy

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo ...Aaaah.. Mmm..

Yes

He stopped and looked at me

Skhu: Are you OK?(smiling)

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo just keep going

He smiles and continues, faster and faster,I was now shaking and vibrating

Ndoni: Am...I..am

Skhu: I know just hold off for a few seconds

Ndoni: Aaaah... Aaaah.. Aaaah, yes

baby

Skhu: Aaaah..... Damn yes!

I couldn't hold off anymore, I cringed my toes, closed my eyes and let my body free

Skhu: Aaaaaaaaaaaaaa shit!

Ndoni: Ooooooh yes

He dropped on the bed and looked at me

Skhu: That was explosive

Ndoni: Strange as it may be, I enjoyed it too

Skhu: (smiling) Ready for round two?

Ndoni: As Skhumbuzo, let me catch my breath first

He started tickling me so hard and we were rolling on the bed

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo stop it!

Skhu: Make me stop

Ndoni: Am gonna pee on my self if you don't stop

He finally stopped and I hit his injured shoulder

Skhu: Aouch! That hurts

Ndoni: Am sorry my love

Skhu: zkiss it better

Ndoni: Promise you won't tickle me

Skhu: Promise

I kissed his should then rested my head on his chest,moving my fingers on his AB's

Skhu: Round 2?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo!

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

Insert 96 loading

Insert 96

By the time I woke up my dear wife was sleeping so peacefully and I didn't wanna wake her up,so I sneaked out of bed quietly not to wake her and went to take a shower.Thanks to the universe its Saturday and she doesn't have school, she looks tired and the dizzy spell she had yesterday troubles me.I got out of the shower,lotioned and dressed up.I decided to go make her breakfast cause I know my wife,once she wakes up she'll be cleaning the whole house then forget to eat.I went downstairs and make her some fruit salad,some toast, eggs and some bacon. poured her some Apple juice,put everything on a tray and took the lift upstairs. She was still asleep when I got to the bedroom so I placed the food on the side drawer and got into bed and kissed her forehead. She

flipped open her eyes and smiled at me,damn my wife is a beauty

Ndoni: Good morning, what time is it

Skhu: Morning sleepy head,time for me to go to work but I made you some breakfast

Ndoni: Thanks baby,I'll go shower then eat.

I got out of bed and to the bathroom, my body was so tired yet I slept throughout the night.

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Yes baby

Skhu: Are you sure you OK,you look exhausted

Ndoni: Nothing a hot shower won't fix

Skhu got off the bed and walked to me and kissed me

Skhu: Stop cleaning the whole house and rest OK

Ndoni: OK

Skhu: See you in the afternoon for those driving lessons OK

Ndoni: OK you better get going before you late for work

Skhu: Love you

Ndoni: Love you too

I got into the bathroom as my husband left for work.

I still had two hours before work so I decided to drop by the supermarket and got some salt and paper,I mean we can't fry unsalted meat! After that I headed straight to the warehouse, and when I got there damn people were beaten to a pulp.Their skin was purple- green and they were still hanging down from the ceiling with their heads down,the floor was a mess with blood.

Skhu: I see y'all were having fun without me,so anyone ready to talk?

Fox: Boss the car that was following your queen belongs to these guys

Skhu: Interesting so not only are you thieves but stalkers too! Cut them all down.

Blade climbed on a ladder and cut them down and they dropped to the floor

Sipho: Please I beg,don't kill us.

Everything you wanna know I'll talk.

Skhu: I like a guy who knows when to cooperate. Start talking

Sipho: The thing is sir,we work for...

Biza: Shut up Sipho,shut the bloody hell up!

Skhu: Oooh I see we have Jesus amongst us,so you willing to die for your boss?

Biza went quiet and that had

Skhumbuzo furious

Skhu: Blade get me some nails and a

hammer,let's crucify this fool
Sipho. Please I'll talk, don't kill us o
beg.

Biza seeing how serious Skhumbuzo
was he got on his knees and started
begging too

Biza: Am sorry,we sorry. We know
nothing we are just employees

Blade came back with the hammer
and the nails

Skhu: Get him on the table boys

Skhumbuzo's man pulled Biza to the
table and held him still, he was
begging and pleading

Biza: Am telling the truth please,I
know nothing I just got a call about a
job a few days ago And I flew I'm
yesterday

Skhu: Jesus didn't know us too,yet he
died for our sins.

Skhumbuzo positioned the nail on the

centre of Biza's hand and with one strike he nailed his hand to the table with Biza screaming

Biza: Aaaaaaa no please I beg,shit

Skhu: Nail!

Blade handed Skhu another nail and he went for the other hand.He positioned on the other hand and nailed the other hand

Biza: (screaming from pain) Please have mercy my brother, I beg

Skhu: So now you calling my mother a whore?

Biza: No no no please I'd never do that! I beg don't kill me

Skhu: You called me your brother, meaning my mom lied cause the only brother I know is laying in hospital with a bullet hole in his body. Nail! Everyone was now begging and pleading, even Fox and the other

man. Siphon had peed on himself countless times.

Blade handed Skhu another nail, his stomach was turning just by watching yet another gruesome torture.

Skhumbuzo went for the foot, positioned the nail and PAW!!!
Nail in, Terror has surfaced and his man knew hell was about to visit earth
Skhu: Nail!

Biza: Aaaaaaaaaa, God please am sorry spare me please?

To Skhumbuzo all the begging and pleads sounded like a song, he positioned the nail on the other foot and without even a blink, PAW!?!/* nailed him to the table

Fox: Skhu please there are just amateurs, don't waste your energy on them

Skhu: Nail Blade!

Blade knew better than to try and change his mind,he handed Skhumbuzo the nail and on Biza's forehead it was placed

Skhu: See you in hell!

With just one strike the hammer hit his forehead, sending the nail straight through his skull

Skhu: Siphos rite?

Siphos had peed and threw up so Mich that the ground was a mess

Siphos: Yes sir,I mean mlungu boss. I am Siphosethu kunene from Soweto

Skhu: Who did you say you work for?

Siphos was so terrified that words were just coming out like he was drunk

Siphos: His name is Nkosi nathi and I don't know his last name, but he is Dangers younger brother and he lives at 5755,parker street in eldorado

Skhu: Good boy.Boys I want Jesus

Kriste delivered to eldorado leave him at the gate with a note: Sharks don't live in a river"!

Fox: What about the rest boss?

Skhu: Have them eat all the money they stole then hang them back up.

Flog them till I get back,we having a braai later

Sipho: Mlungu! Boss sir please I beg

Skhu: Have doctor khan fix up Sipho and get him some clothes,he might come in handy.

Fox: Yes boss

Skhumbuzo was wearing a plastic apron like he works at the butchery,the apron was now covered in blood he took it off and threw it in the bin and washed his hands at the outside tap then went to his car and drove off to work like nothing happened.

Phindi fell asleep on the chair next to Sthembiso's bed, Sthe woke up and found her there

Sthe: Wake up sleeping beauty

Phindi woke up and rubbed her eyes

Sthe: You slept here all night?

Phindi: I wanted to make sure you OK before I left, I must have lost track of time

Sthe: Go home and rest, you must be tired. Am good

Phindi: I need to go get ready for work, your brother would kill me if am not there by 8

Sthe: I'll talk to him now go rest

Phindi: I can't, I need the money

Sthe: Phindile Langa, go home and rest that's not a request but an order. I'll pay you

Phindi: OK OK, are you sure you don't

need anything before I go

Sthe: Am fine

Phindi: Bye then

Phindi took her bag And went for the door

Phindi: Not even a kiss

Phindi: Don't push it Sthembiso Zungu

Phindile left and Sthembiso WS smiling alone

Sthe: She's a miracle that one,one to keep for that matter. And where the hell is Skhumbuzo am dying of hunger here!

Skhumbuzo got to the hospital, reported for duty then went to see his brother

Sthe: How do you visit a person I. Hospital and not bring food dude!

Skhu: I see someone is better

Sthe: Am made of iron man but on a more serious note,why am i feeling

like this

Skhu: Like what?

Sthe: I feel nothing like no pain whatsoever, in fact I feel like a brand new person

Skhu: All thanks to my dear wife, she woke you up from the dead man

Sthe: Sometimes I forget that she's the beholder of mysteries. Reminde to get her a gift

Skhu: Just not with my black card

Skhu: Am in hospital dude, you supposed to spoil me

Skhu: Dream on I'd rather go to church

Sthe: And am sure that poor church would burn to the ground the day you step in it

Skhu: Go back to sleep, am going to do my rounds. I'll bring you food before I go home

Sthe: I'll be dead by then!

Skhumbuzo ignored his crazy brother and went about his daily routine

He decided to leave early to avoid her husband Khumalo and Palesa was making breakfast and Khumalo watching TV, a knock came at the door

Khumalo: People and timing! Who visits so early in the morning

Khumalo got up and went to get the door. What he found he wasn't ready for, Raymond was standing right on his door step and he looked like an angry sea. Khumalo recognized him from the picture and he almost fell but like man he maintained a straight face

Khumalo: Can I help you sir

Razor: No am here to help you

Razor took out his gun and handed it to Khumalo who refused to take it

Razor: Knowing your financial ailing status I decided to save you the unnecessary burden of paying a hit man

Khumalo: What the hell are you talking about and who are you?

Razor: Stop playing stupid Khumalo you And I both know that you ordered a hit against me,now pull the trigger like a man And claim your wife.

Khumalo: Leave my house sir cause I have no idea what you on about

Razor: I thought as much, you not man enough Khumalo no wonder your wife wants to leave you.Lucky for you I don't want her so am gonna help you keep you wife

Khumalo: How

Razor: I am the one who put you on a wheelchair,your son Thabiso my boss killed him,your bank accounts I

emptied them and you getting fired
am behind that too

Khumalo: You bloody son of a bit

Razor: Hold your horses! Give your
wife that info and maybe she'll stop
running after me cause yes am a
catch but she can't handle the man
behind my smile.

Khumalo: Who are you really?

Razor: The name is Razor And one
last friendly warning: If I as much as
smell that someone is following me I
will come back here and make your
daughter, wife and grandchild watch
you die

Raymond turned and walked away
leaving Khumalo still shaking

Palesa: Dad breakfast us ready, who
was at the door

Khumalo: The devil!

Palesa: What?

Khumalo: Never mind let's go eat.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

Insert 96(continued)

The queen, king,Zevile and Nolitha were at the table having breakfast and Talia was not down yet.

Queen: Hope you slept well makoti

Zevi: I did my queen thank you

Queen: Good cause am dying to know how you got pregnant and how long

Noli: Hold it people,don't leave me behind. Who's pregnant?

Talia walked downstairs with baby Zwelakhe and a huge bag

Talia: I'd love to know that too,cause

Zweli swore he never touched you. So miss future queen who got you pregnant?

Zevi: NX! Are you still here, don't you have a place to catch

King: So you really are taking my grandson to a foreign country?

Talia: Its better for all of us that I leave. There's nothing left for me here

Queen: Do bring our prince back for visits, he needs to know his roots

Talia: I will

Noli: I will miss his chubby face and big eyes, he was the only thing that smiles around here

Talia: You welcome to visit anytime

Noli: I will

Queen: We have another baby on the way, so I guess we must focus on that

Talia: If miss perfect here really is pregnant then that's not Zweli's baby!

Anyway let me get going, the drama in this place really isn't good for my baby.

Noli: Can I say good bye please
Talia handed Nolitha the baby and she was kissing him

Noli: You be a good boy for mommy
OK, promise to come visit you soon
young prince. I love you so much

The baby was handed back to Talia
King: Take care of him and tell him
everyday that we love him

Talia: I will, y'all take care too

Talia left and a guard drove her to her apartment to get the rest of her stuff then too the airport.

Queen: Ndoni said something about doom and misery to you Zevile! And now Talia swears that the baby you carrying ain't my son's. What going on Zevile?

Zevi: She did also mention ghosts from your psst my queen, so I guess only she can answer all those questions

King: Can we focus on the positives, we have a baby on the way and Ndoni did say Nolitha will walk again

Noli: What! She said that, Oh my God

King: She did my daughter and we will have a wedding soon, after the cleansing

Noli: When is the cleansing father and did Ndoni say exactly when I'll walk again

King: No she did not say my princess but the cleansing is the day after tomorrow and Ndoni will be heading the cleansing

Queen: When did that little brat become a chief priest!

King: You and I both know that that

girl possesses so much power than she let's on and she will help us cleanse all the evill surrounding this palace away

Queen:MXM!

Noli: I hate to say this but Ndoni is one humble person and I did her so much wrong

King: You can still apologize am sure she'll understand

Noli: Where do I even begin father,how do I even face her?

Queen: Can we eat already! The mention of that girls name gives me heartburn. As a matter fact I have list my appetite, excuse me

Noli: Can I also be excused I need to go send Ndoni an SMS

The queen pushed Nolitha and they left the king and Zevile at the table eating

King: So is it mine?

Zevi: Am sorry my king, what?

King: Is the baby mine?

Zevi: I was a virgin when I slept with you my king,so of cause this baby is yours

King: I know,I had to be sure

Zevi: So what now?

King: I will have to marry you I guess

Zevi: (smiling) Thank you my king,we need to find a way to tell the queen and arrange for your people to go to my father

King: I will marry you Zevile but just not now! Thobile will be my second wife,I will marry you after her

Zevi: What!!! My king I gave you my virginity and you wanna make me a third wife! Third,you can't

Nkosi: I did not rape you,so deal with it

The king left the table and Zevile was fuming with anger

Zevi: Hell will freeze over before I allow another woman walk into this kingdom and claim my place! I shall be the queen of this palace come black of or fire!

Zevile stormed out of the room heading to her room to consult with her pot of darkness

Razor had tracked down Nathi and he was heading out home to tell king Langa and his wife about it. Everyone was at the table when Razor got in

Razor: Morning good people

He made his way to the table and sat down joining the others.

Langa: You are almost invisible these days my man, what's going on?

Razor: I have been dealing with some

stuff my king and helping my father
with the wedding

Gogo: I hope "stuff" means wife
cause I can't die without
grandchildren to sing at my funeral

Noma: Grandchildren I'd live to have
so I can spoil them rotten

Veronica: I have always dreamt about
gabi four kids, two girls and two boys
pity god had other plans for me

Gogo: Leave God out of it please, you
had one you should be grateful

Noma: And you still young enough,
you can still marry again

Gogo: God forbid!

Razor: Mother!

Gogo: Don't mother me wena, am
being serious. With Veronica's deadly
cooking skills, the poor family will
need medical aid

Veronica: Staying with you here has

taught me so much ma and if given another chance to marry I will be the best wife possible

Gogo: Good

I'll go pack cause we will be visiting Ndoni for the weekend

Veronica: Can I come, that house is to die for.

Gogo: You can't die for a house

Veronica! Watch what you say

Veronica: Sorry I meant the house is beautiful

Gogo: And no you not coming with us, you will look after my house

Gogo got up to go pack and Veronica cleared the table and went to do the dishes.

Noma: Any word on our little "Rat"?

Razor: Yes my queen, u have managed to track him. He lives in his brothers house in eldorado

Langa: Is it just him?

Razor: Word has it that he revived his brothers old gang and is using them

Noma: How many?

Razor: About ten but they have since disappeared since yesterday after he sent them on a robbery mission

Langa: So they were arrested

Razor: No! By the time the police got there,they were gone

Noma: Disloyal fools they must have ran away with the money

Razor: I doubt it! The hotel they robbed was Skhumbuzo's and my gut tells me they are dead as we speak

Noma: Skhumbuzo! Wow,I wonder if Ndoni is OK and why do you think they dead?

Razor: Just a gut feeling my queen

Langa: I guess we going to eldorado tonight

Noma: Yes if little nathi wants to join his brother then who ate we to deny him that

Razor: I could just go alone my queen,he's small fish

Noma: No! I wanna chop him to pieces myself

Langa: Then we'll package him to his parents to bury

I knew this house was big but not this big,I mean I have been cleaning since Skhumbuzo left for work and its almost lunchtime. But gogo always said a clean house is a happy home so I continued and cleaned.I have been having this persistent headache since morning and I was looking for headache tablets or painkillers but nothing so I decided to call my husband so he can bring me some

after work

Skhu: Wifey miss me already

Ndoni: Yes I do, please bring me some headache tablets when you come home

Skhu: Why, to you have a headache?

Ndoni: Yeah and I can't find any tablets in the first aid box

Skhu: OK just drink lots of water and lay down, I'll be home in two hours

Ndoni: Okay thanks, love you

Skhu: Love you too

I ended the call and finished up cleaning then went to make lunch, I was dead tired once I was done so I lay on the couch and watched some TV. Who am I kidding, I was too tired to even keep my eyes open so I guess the TV watched me.

I got to the house with flowers for my

wife, things have really been awkward since the Palesa drama so I was trying to regain my wife's trust. The girls were at Saturday school so I hoped for some quality time with my wife.

Richard: Honey am home

Jillian was not in the lounge so I guess she's in the bedroom, I checked but nothing

Richard: Jillian!!!

I went from room to room but my wife was not in the house so I put the flowers on the table then went to the bathroom and God there was Jillian in the tub. Her wrists cut and oozing blood, the water red. I rushed in and pulled her out crying

Richard: Jillian baby please no!

She was wearing her wedding dress and it was red from all the blood, I put her on my lap as I called the

paramedics

Richard: Baby please stay with me, please

Her pulse was growing weaker by the seconds and the paramedics were taking for ever, after a while they arrived and tried to resuscitate her but nothing

Richard: Please save her, please

They pumped and pumped but still nothing, till o r shook his head

Paramedic: Time of death 12h37. Am sorry sir she's gone!

Richard: Nooooo! Jillian please no

They covered her up and she was taken away to the morgue, I dropped to the floor next to the tub crying

Richard: Jillian why! Why!

I noticed a piece of paper on the toilet seat picked it and read it

My dear husband

I tried being a good wife to you but clearly I failed, you had to cheat on me with a girl young enough to be your daughter. I can't leave with the shame and the pity eyes people give me on the streets. The pain is just too Mich yo bare, hope she makes you happy. Take care of our daughters and find peace without me

Your wife

Jillian

Richard was crying like s little boy who had just dropped his ice cream, guile was eating him

Richard: Jillian am sorry, forgive me

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

Insert 97

Despite the thousands we pay for medical aid,these bloody hospital bed are uncomfotable and I have to get out of here.Am sure my brother needs my help dealing with the SOB's who put me here.I got out of bed and then a nurse walked in

Nurse: Sir what are you doing out of bed

Sthe: What does it look like! Either you very slow or you inherited your stupidity somewhere

Nurse: Sir please get back to bed or the doctor will be very mad with you

Sthe: Did he get his medical degree from me? Now stop annoying me and go get my brother

The nurse walked back out and I got into the shower, removed the bandage were I was supposedly operated and there was nothing. No pain, no wound and not even a scar it was like nothing even happened

Sthe: That girl is a dream come true, how I wish she was mine

I was in the shower letting my imagination run wild with me when Skhumbuzo walked in

Skhu: Sthembiso Zungu get you behind on this bed before I call mom and dad

I laughed as I dried myself and wore the hospital gown then walked out

Sthe: Hospitals are for sick people and I ain't sick nor am I injured.

Skhu: Are you sure you fit enough to go home?

Sthe: Am fit enough to go mountain

climbing

Skhu: In that case I'll get Buzwe to sign your discharge forms

Sthe: I don't need his permission to leave, just get me clothes to wear then I'll walk out of here.

Skhu: OK then I'll call the security at your house and ask them to bring you some clothes

Sthe: Where's my phone?

Skhu: It's in my office, why

Sthe: I need to call Phindi let her know I'm leaving hospital

Skhu: Before you go all gaga about this girl, run a thorough background check on her

Sthe: I'll leave that to you while I have some fun

Skhu: I have a wife Sthembiso! I don't have time to be running after your girlfriend

Sthe: Forget Phindi. What's the lowdown regarding the frogs that shot me?

Skhu: At the warehouse, one dead 7 left

Sthe: What do you plan on dou about them

Skhu: I have an emergency at home, my queen is sick so am gonna roast one on my way home then shoot the rest

Sthe: Emergency?

Skhu: My wife is sick and to tell you the truth am worried

Sthe: That girl is as tough as they come, she'll be fine

Skhu: She's still my wife and I worry about her. Anyway let me goake that phone call so we can get out of here

I must have really been tired cause

when we woke up I had 8 missed calls on my phone and I didn't even hear it ,5 from my husband and three from my mom.I sat up straight and called hubby first

Skhu: Nana I've been calling, are you OK?

Ndoni: Am sorry I had you worried,I just fell asleep in front of the TV and I didn't hear my phone ring

Skhu: How are you feeling, how's the headache?

Ndoni: Nothing a good night sleep won't fix,when are you coming home

Skhu: I'll be home in less than an hour,am taking you to the doctor.

Ndoni: Over a headache Skhumbuzo!

Skhumbuzo: Am not taking any chances.

Ndoni: See you soon then

Skhu: Go sleep upstairs the couch

ain't good for your neck

Ndoni: Love you too

I smiled as I hanged up the call then i called my mom

Noma: My princess

Ndoni: Mother how are you?

Noma: Everything is well my daughter, we are actually on our way to your house for the weekend

Ndoni: Wow! Its gonna be so good seeing you again,are you with father?

Noma: Yes,your dad,gogo and Mkhusele

Ndoni: Perfect, I'll see y'all soon then. I hung up and called security at the gate

Security: Is everything OK ma'am?

Ndoni: Everything is fine,my family will be here soon kindly let them in please.

Security: I'll call once they are here ma'am so you can enter the code to

the gate from inside

Ndoni: Thank you

I got up from the couch and went to set the table, preparing for lunch.

Sthe: All dressed and ready to go

I said these getting g out of the change room and Skhu was waiting for me

Skhu: Finally, you take forever like a woman. Now let's go I need to pass by the warehouse and finish with the fools

Sthe: Since I am fine you could let them go you know

Skhu: Not before I find out why they have been following my wife and what their leader wants with her then maybe

Sthe: Trying to talk some sense into you is like trying to cure HIV! You are

impossible

Skhu: Shut up Sthe and let's go

We walked out walking to his car and talking, he was glad I was OK and I was happy I was alive too. All thanks to his wonderful wife, we got to the car and drove off to the warehouse and what I found there made me wanna run for the hills. Yes I can be brutal and don't mind shooting people but my brother turns into a monster when he's angry and he becomes a killer. The guys we beaten to a pulp and hanging from the ceiling Two of them weren't even moving, they were like dead

Skhu: Fox where's the one I asked be cleaned up

Fox: He's in the packaging room sir

Skhu: Good now listen up every one, am in no mood for talking today so if any of you has something to say

then speak up now

Sthe: They are as good as dead

Skhumbuzo ignored Sthembiso and started pouring salt and pepper on the floor

Skhu: Ronald cut Bongane down

Ronald climbed the ladder and dropped Bongane to the floor, he hit down so hard that he was screaming in pain when his bad beaten body hit the floor and his wounds against the salt

Bongane: Aaaaaa please I can't die,don't kill me please.I promise to leave the country and never come back

Sthe: With what money,you gonna steal again? Just shut up!

Skhumbuzo wasn't talking anymore while Bongane was screaming in pain. Skhumbuzo walked to fox and

grabbed his gun then walked to the two guys hanging and not moving
Skhu: You two must be hungry, now open your mouths

He forced the gun into one guy's mouth and he starts moving but Skhumbuzo was in a hurry so he just pulled the trigger and the wall was red with blood. BAM! Like nothing

happened he moved the gun to the second guy and placed it on his head
Skhu: Let me put you out of your misery, I hear hell is very warm

BAM! Right across the skull there was blood everywhere and the remain were begging for their lives, Bongane was crying like a baby after an injection.

Sthembiso took a sjambok and began beating Bongane and he was now rolling on the salt

Sthe: Real man pick their mission

wisely but being the dummy you are
you just had to awake the sleeping
fires of hell

Bonga:(crying) Please sir,PLEASE

SKHU: Blade gasoline

Bonga: I beg sir Please

Blade handed Skhumbuzo the
gasoline can and Skhu threw the can
to Bongane

Skhu: Drink up!

With a gun pointed to his head,
bongane opened the can and started
drinking while begging

Bonga: I will speak, everything you
wanna know, just don't kill me please

Skhu: I will find the information I
need. save your energy for hell. Fox tie
him on the braaistand

Sthe: Jeez bro so you really gonna fry
him!

Bonga was dragged to the braaistand

and Skhumbuzo walked to him, took a match and played with a stick

Skhu: You are just a waste of bullets

He struck the match and held it up then let it fall on top of Bongane and

Boom! The match catching the gasoline Bongane spilled on himself while drinking, flames went wild.

Bonga: Yoooooh! Help please untie me, yoh! Aaaaah

He was burning alive, kicking and screaming but I guess it was a little too late for him cause Skhumbuzo just walked away.

Skhu: Get Siphos to the car and let the others go, salt them a bit before you free them

Fox: Yes boss

Ronald went to get Siphos and he went in the car with Skhu and Sthe. Bonga was burning to his death as the car

drove off

Skhu: So what did you say your boss
what's from my wife Siphos?

Siphos:(terrified and shaking from
fear) Mlungu sir,all I know is that Nathi
is planning on avenging his brothers
death

Sthe: And what's that have to do with
Ndoni?

Siphos: She is the daughter of the
woman that killed danger

Sthe: Noma!

Siphos: Yes sir. He was planning to use
the girl as bait for her mother

Skhu: Stupid attempt. You Siphos will
be Sthembiso's garden boy

Siphos: Anything sir

Sthe: And I will teach you loyalty, my
employees don't sing Oprah

The car drove off and Sthe and Siphos
were dropped off at Sthembiso's

house and Skhumbuzo drove home

Those stupid boys better not have ran off with .y money cause God help them if they did I will mess them up. I have been trying to be hold of them since yesterday to no luck and all their phone are off,even Biza! NX

I was pacing up and down the living room in frustration when the door bell rang. I walked to the door to open and it was a young boy I don't know and there was also noise outside like people were gathered around my gate
Nathi: Yes!

Boy: Sir you need to come see this
The boy ran to the gate and I closed the door following him,as I got to the gate indeed the entire block had gathered outside my gate. I walked to the crowd and what I found there my

stomach was ready for.

Nathi: Biza!

Neighbours: Do you know him sir

Nathi: Aaah yes,he's... He's a friend

Neighbour: We must call the police

I just zoned out and my intestines were turning, I could almost feel them push up my throat

Nathi: What evil monster did this!

Biza was pinned on a flat board,like a table but hat its legs removed. The board was drilled on my wall outside with Biza just pinned on it,he was in his underwear and his body covered in blood. There was a note taped on his body: "SHARKS DO NOT SWIM IN A RIVER"

Nathi: What does that even mean?

I was a mess,I watched my fried crucified like Jesus right outside my gate and my stomach just could not

take it,I rushed to the side and began throwing up.Who does such brutality to s other human being and where are the other guys.The police finally arrived but I was in too much of a state to even hear a thing.They did what had to be done, asked me a few questions and the forensic removed Biza's body from the board and he was taken away.I just sat there trying to make sense if what just happened and what did the note mean?

I was done setting the table when the security called,I entered the code opening the front gate and waited. Then the door bell, I smiled cause I knew they were here. As I opened the door Mkhuseleli jumped on me I almost fell down
Ndoni: Easy boy,I missed you too

Mkhuseli began licking my feet like he always does and my family walked in
Ndoni: Please come on in
I walked to the lounge and we sat down

Gogo: Being a wife really loves you, you glowing

Ndoni: Thanks gogo, how's auntie Veronica?

Gogo: She's fine, you know Veronica she's just Veronica

Langa: So Ndoni my princess how's school and is your husband treating you good?

Ndoni: (smiling) School is OK father and my husband is treating me well

Noma: You don't have to say it, it shows

Gogo: Speaking of husband, where is Bafana?

Ndoni: He should be here any minute

from now, he was on duty today

Noma: I see

I heard a car pull up outside

Ndoni: That must be him

Skhumbuzo got the car in the garage and used the inside door leading to the kitchen

Skhu: Honey am home

I got up we t to meet him in the kitchen, he hugs and kisses me

Ndoni: We have visitors,come

I took Hus hand and lead him to the lounge

Skhu: My king, queen forgive me am late traffic was a nightmare. Gogo always nice to see you

Noma: No need to apologize, we just got here ourselves

Langa: A busy man is a powerful man my son

Ndoni: OK everyone let's go eat,I made

lunch

We went to the dinning room and Skhumbuzo helped me take the food to the table. We said grace them ate, Mkhuseleli was sleeping right behind me trust me I missed his tendencies of following me everywhere.

Skhu: Am afraid we gonna have to dash out for a while, I am taking Ndoni to the doctor

Noma: Are you OK my princess

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo is just being too much as always, I just had a little headache

Skhu: Better safe than sorry

Gogo: You are a doctor, why not check her yourself

Skhu: I would feel at ease if someone else does it, I wouldn't be able to I ject her myself

Langa: I hear you son

Skhu: Please feel at home,we will be back shortly

Ndoni: Should I help with the bags gogo

Gogo: We will manage baby its OK

Ndoni: I'll show you to your rooms then

We got up from the table and I went yo show them their rooms while

Skhumbuzo cleared the table,we left as soon as I got downstairs.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love.

Insert 98

God knows I hate hospitals,being

married to Skhumbuzo I need to flush that thought cause with him everything has a medical explanation. Be it a sneeze, a cough or just a headache.

Skhu: We here,are you sure you OK? Do you need anything?

Ndoni: My love I had a headache, you could have got me pills instead of the hospital

Skhu: Like I said,I prefer being on the safe side.

Ndoni: I still think you being paranoid it was just a headache

Skhu: Too soon after you almost fainted on me and now a headache! Am not taking any chances

Ndoni: Matrix is very demanding and probably the headache and dizziness were due to my last two upcoming papers

Skhu: You are good with maths and science, I doubt its the cause.

Ndoni: There's no winning with you is there, let's go in then

Skhu: Nope! When it comes to my family's wellbeing I don't gamble

We got out of the car and walked into the hospital. Skhumbuzo had

already made an appointment for me so we went straight to the examination

rooms and the doctor was already there. It was a beautiful white lady

with big eyes and a smile to die for

Doc: If it isn't Mr serious himself, glad you could make it

Skhu: And if it isn't miss "can't keep quiet" Its nice seeing you

Doc: Can't believe you are a doctor, I always thought you'd go into politics

Skhu: Yeah...yeah, anyway this is my wife Ndoniyamanzi my missing rib

**Doc: She's even prettier in person,
nice meeting you Mrs Zungu
The lady extended her hand for a
handshake**

**Ndoni: Nice meeting you too
doc,please call me Ndoni.**

Doc: I'm that case call me Bella

**Skhu: Bella here is my old friend from
med school,she's a gynecologist.**

Ndoni: Ooh! OK

**Bella: Your husband here called me
and asked me to come check you so I
can prescribe for you the best method
for birth control**

**Skhu: As soon as I heard she was in
town I had to call,she's the best in her
field**

**Bella: Let's get started then,please
change into the hospital gown for me
Mrs Zungu**

I got up and went to change,she was

nice and her Aura pure. I think I like her
I went back to the room after
changing then climbed on the bed
Skhu: Let me leave you ladies do your
thing

Ndoni: (holding onto his hand) Please
stay, if it's OK with the doctor

Bella: It's OK, he your husband

Skhu: As you wish my lady

Skhumbuzo held my hand during the
examination.

Bella: I see you have scaring, I take it
it's from the shooting at your wedding.
As sorry it was all over the news

Skhu: Probably and she also
underwent two operations from
different incidents

Bella: I see

Ndoni: What does that mean?

Bella: Nothing for now, I will take a few
samples and draw some blood then

send them to the lab to run a thoroughly check

Skhu: She has been having dizziness and headaches recently, could you look into that too

Bella: I definitely will, then once the results are back we will know what to prescribe and the cause behind the headaches

Ndoni: Birth control?

Bella: After the results are back, for now use condoms and drink lots of water for the headaches

Skhu: How soon can we get the results?

Bella: I'll ask the lab technician to get on it right away so by tomorrow. All done Mrs Zungu, you can get up now. When I got off the bed, I felt a bit of pain in my abdomen and I was dizzy. Probably due to being poked

during the exam

Ndoni: Aaah

Skhu: Nana! Are you OK?

Skhumbuzo was now holding me

Bella: Where's the pain Mrs Zungu?

I held my abdomen, showing doctor
where the pain was

Bella: Describe the pain for me please

Ndoni: Its like a sharp object is
stabbing my abdomen

Bella: Knife sharp or...

Ndoni: No its like needle sharp

Bella: OK I hear you

Skhu: What's wrong with her

Bella: I have my suspicions but let's
wait for the test results, I don't wanna
speculate

Skhu: Are you OK bow Nana, is the
pain gone?

Ndoni: I think its gone now, let me go
change

Skhu: Need any help?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Zungu!

Skhu: OK baby I'll be waiting

I got up from the bed and went to change back o my clothes then came back.

Ndoni: Ready to go my love

Skhu: OK sweetheart. Bella please push for those results

Bella: Call you tomorrow with the results

Ndoni: It's was nice meeting you Bella

Bella: Like wise dear,we should have drinks so you can give me tips on how to have a wedding as elegant as yours.Am getting married soon

Skhu: As long as I won't be the talk of that meeting

Ndoni: I'd like that too

I gave Bella my numbers then

Skhumbuzo and I left,I was tired so as

soon as we got to the car I just dozed off. I don't know when we got home but I was woken up by Skhumbuzo

Skhu: Honey we home

I rubbed my eyes and sat up straight

Skhu: Come left s go, am taking you to bed

Ndoni: I still need to make supper, gogo would kill me

Skhu: I'll cook you need to rest

Ndoni: Gogo will definitely hang me by my hair

We laughed as he opened the door for me and we walked into the house.

Gogo, my mom and dad were in the lounge watching TV

Ndoni: We back family

Gogo: What did the doctor say, are you OK?

Ndoni: Nothing gogo they just ran some tests but I think its exam stress

or flu

Skhu: Enough talking Nana the doctor said you should rest,so upstairs

Ndoni: OK doctor

Gogo: I guess we gonna eat pills in this house

Skhu: I'll cook gogo

Gogo: Lord come down!!!

I was on my way upstairs when

Skhumbuzo stopped me

Skhu: Nana

Ndoni: Mmh

Skhu: Lift

I turned and walked to the lift to our bedroom

Langa: My wife and I need to quickly run somewhere, we will be back shortly

Skhu: Call when you get back,I'll open for you

Noma: We will bring takeaways just in

case (laughing)

Langa went to their room and came back with a silver brief case.

Langa: After you my queen

Noma and Langa headed out leaving gogo and Skhumbuzo

Gogo: Are you sure you won't burn down the house Bafana?

Skhu: I promise I won't gogo, I know my way around the kitchen

Gogo: OK then, I'll take a tour of the house and seeing how bug it is am sure its gonna take me a while

Skhu: Feel at home gogo, the garden is through the patio

Gogo: Liam is definitely building me a house like this

Skhumbuzo put in his apron and began cooking while gogo took a tour of the house.

Finally it was time to go home, I can't wait to hit the shower then go to sleep. It has been a long day, I tried calling Raymond during my lunch break but he didn't pick up probably he was busy. Anyway unpacked up then went to my car and drove off, I picked baby Crystal from daycare then straight home. I parked inside the yard, unstrapped the baby then walked into the house. Khumalo was pacing up and down the passage like a mad person

Hlengiwe: It's a good thing I'm moving out because by the time you're done pacing down the hallway passage they'll be holes on the floor, I'm glad I won't be fixing it

Khumalo: Your devil of a boyfriend was here Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Your point!?

Khumalo: That devil looked me

straight in the eyes and confessed to killing our son. Our son Hlengiwe
Hlengiwe: Wow Khumalo, that's low even for you

Khumalo: Do you even know this bit or you just fell for his gangster charms

Hlengiwe: Are you that desperate Khumalo that you now resort to using my sons death to blackmail me into staying with you! That's pathetic

I heard voices downstairs, mom must be back so I went down to go take my baby. And as usual they were arguing

Palesa: Can the both of you at least wait till Crystal is upstairs before you start biting each others heads off!

I took my baby then rushed to my room locking the door behind me, tears just streamed down my face at the tension in this house.

Hlengiwe: Am not doing this with you

Khumalo and stop dragging Ray's name through the mud,he is 3 times the man you are and am done with this marriage

Khumalo: You mean three times the devil! Hlengiwe wake up this not doesn't love you

**Hlengiwe: Sign the divorce papers
Khumalo**

I walked away from this excuse of a man and locked myself in my room the called Ray again,this time he answered

Razor: What!

Hlengiwe: Wow! Someone is in a foul mood,are you OK?

Razor: What do you want this time

Hlengiwe: No need to be rude

Raymond, I was just calling to check up on you.You haven't called since I that day at the park

Razor: That's because i have nothing to say,I said all I needed to say to your husband

Hlengiwe: What do you mean by that,where and when did you see my husband

Razor: Goodbye Hlengiwe!

He hung up the phone on me! Was in dreaming, what's going on? What did Raymond mean by.....nx,no it can't be. He probably is upset by something from work I'll call him again tomorrow. I threw my phone on the bed and went to take a long needed bath

Khumalo: In order to save my marriage I have to find proof that Hlengiwe's gangster killed our son and how the hell did he know I ordered a hit on him? Work of the devil!

The sun wasn't up yet yet the palace

was chaos with woman of the community going up and down cooking. Today is the day of my lobola negotiations and the entire village was excited, my parents proud and I was nervous as hell. I was in my room getting dressed. Let me formally introduce myself: I am princess Thobile Maphumula, I am 30 years of age and I am a prosecutor. I am the remaining daughter of King Lizwe and queen Nomzamo Maphumulo. My sister Thandekile died when she was to be married to king Nkosi and today am righting that wrong.

Thobile: The day has come my sister, I will get justice for your death I promise. I will strip that woman off everything she has till she's left with nothing and out in the cold, she will pay

My mother walked in while I was deep in my thoughts

Nomzamo: Look at you my princess, so grown up and beautiful

Thobile: Thank you mother

Nomzamo: Remember to make us proud my daughter, you are royalty and you should always carry yourself as such. Respect, love and cater for your husband that way your marriage will prosper

Thobile: I will not disappoint you mother

Nomzamo: Your father and I are so proud of you and we know you will make a good wife

As we were talking the delegates from the Nkisi kingdom arrived and started praising at the gate

Nomzamo: They are here

Thobile: Its time mother, today we

rewrite the past

**My mother hugged me then left
calling in the other maidens to come
wait with me**

Delegates: Mashimane!

Zulu!

Nina bakoNonyezi

**Nina bakamfazi macalacala,
Kwankomo zibangwayo.**

**Nina bakancama ngashisayo, abanye
bancama ngabandayo.**

Nina base ngoleleni

**Ababhala ngozipho abanye babhala
ngomhlanga**

Gwabayi

Zikuzela!

Ngokuzukuzela abasengoleleni

Yithina oNkosi

ONdlangamandla

Omtungwa

Sizocela isihlobo esihle layekhaya.

Since the police left I got into the house and sat on the couch trying to figure out who this message was from. "Sharks don't swim in the river"? who's this shark, the one that brutally killed Biza like that, my stomach was still turning just thinking about it. Biza is dead but where are the rest of the guys with my money and where was Biza when he got killed? So many questions yet no answer, I have been sitting on the couch for hours now and it was getting dark outside, I had my back against the door and before I knew it someone had pointed a gun right at the back of my head

Nathi: What the hell!

Langa: Correct my boy, hell is here!

Then I had my head on the floor as this fine, sexy lady walked in front of

me. She was holding a 4 pound hammer, I couldn't move cause the guy still had the gun against my head

Nathi: Who are you?

Noma: Funny cause you were there one looking for me, am here now

The guy removed the gun from my head and came to join the lady

Langa: A little birdie tell us you looking to avenge your brother

They mentioned my brother and I got angry, I tried to stand up from the couch but the lady placed her heel right on my manhood and I froze

Noma: Sit!

Nathi: You must be Storm. Where is my brother

Noma: Somewhere very peaceful but have no fear cause you are about to join him soon

Nathi: Try it, my boys are everywhere

outside and your wouldn't even make it outside the gate alive

Langa:(laughing) Boys! Where? Oooh I forgot your boys are missing after you sent them in a mission,how loyal Flip I was in danger, all alone and out numbered

Noma: I am gonna made you mother scrape through ashes just to identify your body! Love tell Razor to pour gasoline all over the house

Langa took out his phone and called Razor who was waiting outside at the gate

Noma: Start praying

The bitch turned her heels,stepping and crushing my manhood so hard I was sweating

Langa:(singing) Amagugu alelizwe ayosalemathuneni

Like & comment

**@Admin®
#Love-Y'all
Triple love**

Insert 99

They say your whole world flashes right before your eyes, before you die and I now believe them. I was staring death in the face and there was nothing I can do, nowhere to run and no one to call. I closed my eyes and said a small prayer

Nathi: So you really are gonna kill me

Langa: The world is very ruthless place my friend, either you kill or get killed

Nathi: I ask you to allow my family to bury me at least, please

Noma: Granted.

Razor walked in with a rope and another can of gasoline

Razor: I have the outside covered

Langa: Tie him up on the couch

Razor tied Nathi against the couch

then poured the gasoline around

him, on the curtains and the floor

Noma: If your lucky then someone

might save you, you just need to

scream as loud as you can

Langa: But honey if they save him he

might just talk

Noma: Not if I can help it, borrow me

your knife

Langa handed his wife the pocket

knife and Nathi started begging for his

life, Noma opened the knife and

grabbed Nathi's tongue. He tried

fighting, moving his head sideways

but it proved fruitless as Noma pulled

the tongue and slits it to the

ground. Blood sprayed like a water pipe

Razor: Jeez!

Noma: Let's hear you scream now!

Noma took a match from the table where Nathi was smoking, she played with it. She would light a match then blow it up then light another one

Noma: So small yet so deadly!

Finally Noma walked to the curtain, light a match then set the curtain ablaze. The flames went crazy when powered by the gas

Noma: Let's go

Noma, Langa and Razor walked out leaving Nathi tied to the couch as he watched the flames cover the entire room, smoke everywhere. He was crying, screaming but not even birds came to his rescue as he was in pain and about to die the most excruciating

death.

The lobola negotiations were finally done and practically I was a royal wife. I was in the kitchen helping with the dishes when my phone rang and it was my husband, I excused myself and went to take the call outside.

Thobile: Ndabezitha(smiling)

Nkosi: If I knew just how it felt to be respected, I would have married you a long time ago. How are you feeling?

Thobile: Like your wife

Nkosi: You are my wife and by this time tomorrow I will be waking up next to you for eternity

Thobile: Tomorrow seems so far

Nkosi: I know my queen but its just a matter of time.

Nkosi: I have to go now, I have things to prepare for tomorrow's cleansing

and your arrival

Thobile: I can't wait my king.

We ended the call and I went back inside. Tomorrow I am to be accompanied to my new home and I will start a new life as a royal wife, we will not be having a white wedding, but just tradition due to financial strains but I will have my wedding soon.

Nomzamo: My princess how do you fell?

Thobile: I am happy mother, I just wish Thandekile was the one marrying Nkosi, I wish that witch didn't have to kill her. But I am here and I will get justice for sister Thandekile

Nomzamo: Her spirit shall be with you always, enjoy your marriage

Thobile: Not before that witch suffers then I shall be at peace.

Nomzamo: Time for you to go back to your room, the maidens fetching the spear from your in-laws will be leaving soon and we need to go sort the gifts.

Thobile: OK mother. Are the gifts for umembeso ready?

Nomzamo: Everything is in place ,now get going

I left with my mother to my room and I was practically counting hours, I hope the ceremony goes well cause I don't want any evil disturbing my introduction tomorrow.

I need to find a way to leave this palace before tomorrow or am doomed, I can't allow that little brat to expose my plans. I need to leave and that needs to happen tonight.

Zevi: My queen I have decided to go inform my family about the pregnancy

Queen: Why leave for the village when you can just call them, I mean you are married its not like you gonna have a child out of wedlock

Zevi: The thing is I haven't seen my mother in a while and i miss her.

The king walked in pushing Nolitha and they sat joining the others for dinner

Zevi: My king you welcome

Nkosi: Thank you Zevi, I have great news. The lobola negotiations went well and the new queen arrives tomorrow

Queen: What's so good about it! First it's the stupid ceremony were you letting that little brat walk all over us and then you new wife which i don't approve of

Nkosi: A new wife is long overdue and you knew that from the day I meet you

Queen: What happened to following tradition Nkosi, I am the first wife so I was supposed to choose your second wife

Nkosi: Well I saved you the trouble

Noli: I just can't wait for tomorrow, I need my legs back

Zevi: I was telling the queen that I think I am gonna have to miss the ceremony, I am going home

Nkosi: You can leave any other day but just not tonight, everyone has to be here for the ceremony

Zevi: But my king....

Nkosi: I have spoken and my word should be the law!

Noli: When is Ndoni arriving cause I have been calling yet she doesn't pick, she doesn't even reply to my messages

Queen: Power has gone to that girl's

head,she now looks down on everyone

Noli: I guess she's still mad at me

Nkosi: She will be here by 9

Noli: OK let me go to bed I wanna wake up very early tomorrow

Queen: Am going to bed too,I have lost my appetite

The queen pushed Noli and they left the table.

Zevi: My king am worried! what if that girl exposes the father of my child?

Nkosi: Zevile enough! The ceremony is happening and if that comes up then good!

The king also left and Zevile was going crazy trying to figure out a way she's gonna avoid the ceremony.

Zevi: That girl holds power beyond my imagination and after the things she said at the hospital, she knows

everything

Zevile went to bed and the guards locked all entrances as instructed by the king. The queen was pacing up and down in her room

Queen: Is this it, my down fall? No it can't be, I will not allow it. But with Mkhovu dead who do I call? How do I keep my mask on and that woman away from the palace and my husband. Lord come to my rescue!

Nkosi was also not at rest in his chambers, sitting on the bed in deep thoughts

Nkosi: If word about Zevile's pregnancy comes out my wife will go crazy, thou the one person am worried about is Thobile How will she take the news. God of my ancestors please do not forsake me.

"KONKE OKWENZEKA

**EBUMNYAMENI,KUYAKUVELA
EKUKHANYENI NGEMINI YOKUQINA"!**

Langa and Noma went back to Skhumbuzo's house and Razor went home.Only Veronica was at the house

Veronica: Oooh Raymond its you,I thought I was gonna be left all alone

Razor: Yeah well I wanted to be alone

Veronica: I didn't cook cause I thought I was alone,I can make you something quick

Razor: Thanks mother complaints about your cooking all the time so no thanks

Veronica: You do know that am trying right and that everything that happened was a mistake

Razor: The only thing that was a mistake was your daughter dying instead of my mother. So please

Civics or whatever your name is,stay out of my way and I'll stay out of yours!!!

Raymond took an Apple from the kitchen table then went up to his room leaving Veronica watching TV.

Nolitha has been bombarding me with phone calls and messages,I decided to mute her calls so she gives up.I know the only reason she's calling is because I told her parents about her walking again.I am nowhere near ready to forgive Nolitha but I shall not let my anger towards her stand in the way of doing good.I woke up and decided to go shower cause it was already late,I finished then wore my pj's and gown then slipped into my slippers then went downstairs. I was so tired like I haven't slept for

weeks. My poor husband had just finished setting the table when I walked downstairs

Skhu: You are awake babe, I was just about to come get you

Gogo: You look tired my princess are you sure you OK?

I got downstairs and sat next to gogo in the lounge

Ndoni: Am OK gogo, exams are just taking its toll on me

Gogo: Bafana finish up already, am so hungry i could eat this TV

Ndoni: Where's mom and dad?

Skhu: They dashed out a while ago, they probably on their way back

Ndoni: Oooh

Gogo: Am not waiting for them Oooh Langa called Skhumbuzo while they were at the gate and Skhu buzzed them in.

Skhu: They are here so let's seat people, dinner is served

Gogo: Hallelujah!

Langa and his wife got in and went to join the others at the table.

Gogo: Did the petrol station explode my queen

Noma: Why do you ask ma?

Gogo: The both of you smell like petrol or is it a new perfume

Langa: Oooh that, we passed a car burning on the highway and we stopped to see what was happening, I guess the smell stuck

Gogo: Oooh!

Ndoni: Tomorrow is the Nkosi cleansing ceremony so I will be gone very early

Skhu: We have a doctors appointment at 8 remember

Ndoni: I will leave straight after that

Noma: I guess we will meet you there since we will be coming for the wedding

Skhu: I hate that you have to go to that place alone

Ndoni: Bab'Zondo is coming with the new Chief priest,so I will not be alone my love.

Gogo: I don't like it too but I will come later to see the new queen,and the look on that evil old queen's face!

Noma: If my husband were to take a second wife,I'd blow brain

Gogo: I wouldn't even allow it,good thing am not royalty

Skhu: I have all the women I need in Ndoni,am complete

Langa: You better be cause I'd make you smoke peri-peri if you even blink at another woman

Ndoni: Stop family let's eat

We said grace then everyone dished up and ate, I was hungry but looking at the food I just got full

Gogo: Ai Bafana uyalishaya ibhodo, I should visit more often

Skhu: Thank you ma

Noma: Princess you haven't touched your food, are you not hungry?

Ndoni: I'll eat later

Gogo: I see you and food are still enemies

Skhu: Has she always been like this, I practically have to force her to eat almost everyday.

Gogo: Always

Skhu: OK then Nana if you won't eat, have your juice then

Ndoni: I'll have some water thank you. I pored myself a glass of water and everyone ate while we chat. We finished then I help Skhumbuzo clear

the table then we went to wash the dishes while everyone retired to their bedrooms.

Skhu: Are you sure you don't want me to make you anything

Ndoni: Am sure my love,I'll have a banana before bed

Skhu: Not even my famous smoothie you like so much

Ndoni: Not today my love

We finished with the dishes then

Skhumbuzo picked me up,carrying me to our bedroom

Ndoni; (giggling) Skhumbuzo put me down

Skhu: Call me Ndabezitha first

Ndoni: OK OK,Ndabezitha can you please put me down

Skhu: (smiling) kiss me first

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo maan!!

I kissed him and by the time he put

me down we were already in the bedroom.

Skhu: There you go my queen, I'll go take a quick shower then come back so we can have some dessert

Ndoni: Hurry ooh or you'll find me asleep

Skhumbuzo went to shower and I threw myself on top of the bed and I just couldn't keep my eyes open.

Like & comment

@Admin®

#Love-Y'all

Triple love

Insert 000

BONUS CLIP

I woke up to my husband staring at me and smiling, I rubbed my eyes then

smiled as he placed a kiss on my forehead

Ndoni: Staring is rude my prince

Skhu: (smiling)Good morning my forever, how are you feeling are you still tired?

Ndoni: My always please relax am fine and I feel way better than yesterday.

Skhu: You slept throughout the night,I didn't even have dessert cause by the time I got out of the shower you were snoring

Ndoni: I don't snore Skhumbuzo!

Skhu: Trust me baby,you do. But I like you snoring its so relaxing like am listening to jazz music.

I threw s pillow at him and he threw one at me too and I got on my feet and jumped on the bed hitting him with another pillow,he was giggling

Ndoni: Take it back Skhumbuzo, I

don't snore

Skhu: OK my love am sorry, you don't snore(laughing)

I stopped jumping in the bed and got on top on him and he held me close and we started kissing,things were escalating and very fast as he had his hands under my top and squeezing my breasts.My nipples were a bit sore when he squeezer them but I didn't want him to stop,in fact I wanted to feel my husband in me,I needed him to make love to me but we had to stop

Ndoni: My love

Skhu: Mmmh

Ndoni: We have to stop

Skhu: I don't wanna stop

Ndoni: I know love,I don't too but the ceremony.

Skhu: Shit!

He fixed my top then held my waist

and kissed my forehead

Skhu: I love you my beautiful,
sexy,gorgeous, adorable wife

Ndoni: And I love you too my
handsome horney husband, now let's
go shower. I have a long day ahead

Skhu: You go ahead and shower, I'll
make the bed cause I don't think junior
will be able to behave seeing that sexy
body of yours.

I laughed as I got off the bed and
heard for the bathroom to
shower,Skhumbuzo covered his face
with a pillow and cursed

Skhu: Stupid ceremony!

He got up and made the bed while I
showered, I finished then went back to
the bedroom wrapped in a towel.He
was done making the bed,he kissed
me before heading to shower. I
lotioned then wore my white maxi

dress and white sandals then brushed and tied my hair.

Ndoni: (Shouting) Am going to make breakfast, come help when you done

Skhu: (from the shower) OK honey

I left the bedroom to the kitchen and got started on breakfast before everyone wakes up. Skhumbuzo came down after a showering and helped set the table and gogo came down followed by Mkhuseleli and my parents. Mom came to hug me

Noma: Nice to see you up and about my princess.

Noma: Skhumbuzo was just exaggerating mother am fine. Did everyone sleep OK?

Gogo: Who wouldn't sleep peaceful in this mansion, I felt like am on vacation

Skhu: Let's eat family, my queen and I have a doctors appointment in an

hour

We went to sit and dished up and we were about to eat

Gogo: The devil is a liar! Let's say grace

Langa: Oooh!

Langa had already taken a bite from his sausage, he pit it back on his plate and gogo prayed. After saying grace we dug in and ate

Gogo: How I miss your cooking, my stomach is even singing praise songs

Noma: By the looks of things my son in law will be so fat he won't even fit through that door

Skhu: My wife is a mean chef I just wish she eats more often

Gogo: That to happen God might have to come down himself with angel

Gabriel

We had breakfast laughing at gogo's

jokes till we finished, I cleared the table and went to wash the dishes

Langa: Leave the dishes

Ndondo,daddy will do them

Noma: Langalibalele Zulu! You and dishes

Langa: Come on Nomasonto,I do the dishes at home

Noma: You mean that ice cream bowl you washed two months ago

Skhu: OK Nana let's get going, we don't wanna miss our appointment. I left the dishes and went upstairs to go get my hand bag and cellphone then went back downstairs

Ndoni: Bab'Zondo will be here any minute now,please tell him I'll meet him at the palace mother

Noma: OK dear

Skhu: Our outfits will also be here shortly please sign for them

Skhumbuzo and I left the house heading to the hospital

Being at home gave me time to think things through and I think Hlengiwe deserves to know why I've been acting so cold towards her. I got out of bed and showered and got dressed, I hurried downstairs hoping to avoid that woman. God knows she makes me so mad I sometimes wanna slap her but I guess today just wasn't my lucky day cause as I walked downstairs I saw her in the kitchen making breakfast

Razor: Great!

She turned to face me

Veronica: Oooh Nkanyiso you up, am making breakfast please come sit I walked downstairs and headed for the door.

Razor: Razor! The name is Razor, only mother calls me that

Veronica: Am sorry I didn't mean to offend you

Razor: I felt offended the minute I saw your face,now excuse me I have places to be

Veronica: What about breakfast

Razor: Help yourself, you need the strength cause after my mother's wedding am sending you packing I opened the door and straight to my car driving away.I texted Hlengiwe on my way to the cafe.She replied and said she'll be at the cafe in 45 minutes, I drove to the cafe and ordered coffee while going over how am gonna tell her all this

We got to the hospital and Skhu parked the car and we walked in, Bella

was already waiting for us

Bella: If it isn't my lovely couple, please follow me

We followed her to an office she was using and we sat

Skhu: Let's do this my beautiful wife here is in a hurry

Bella: Well the results are back and am happy, everything is fine with your wife

Ndoni: Thanks doc I told him I was fine.

Skhu: So the headaches, dizziness and fatigue?

Bella: Well that's the good news

Skhu: I don't follow

Bella: Congratulations sir, your wife is pregnant

Ndoni: What! There must be a mistake an on the pill

Skhu: Hold the pill thought my

love,Isabella are you sure?

Bella: Blood tests never lie,she's 8 weeks

Skhumbuzo got up from his chair and was walking around the room,i couldn't tell if he was excited or disappointed but I for one was in shock,I just sat there holding onto my flat stomach. There must be a mistake

Ndoni: The pill doc how's this possible?

Bella: The pill is effective only when taken correctly, meaning at the same time everyday.

I looked at Skhumbuzo and he was just staring at the wall,saying nothing. The room went quite for a while the Skhu finally spoke

Skhu: Am gonna be a father!

I don't know were the tears came from

but they were just running down my face

Ndoni: Am sorry Skhumbuzo

Bella: I'll give you two a moment, but we still need to do a scan to check if mom and baby are fine

Bella walked out and Skhumbuzo walked back to me and took me in for a hug, the tears were now streaming

Skhu: Ungakhali Nana, don't cry OK

Ndoni: I know we haven't discussed having kids cause its too soon

Skhu: Look my love, discussion or not we are having a baby and am ecstatic.

Ndoni: What about varsity

Skhu: You are my wife and you will go to varsity

I was holding on tight to my husband when the doctor walked back in

Bella: OK Mrs Zungu, am gonna need you to climb on the bed for me please

I let go of my husband and went to change into the hospital gown then came back and got on the bed, Skhumbuzo held my hand

Bella: Now this is gonna be a bit cold, OK

A gel was poured on my stomach then she moved the machine trying to find the heartbeat

Bella: I know it's a bit early but if you take a closer look on the screen, that tiny black dot is your baby.

Ndoni: That sound, is it the heartbeat?

Bella: Yes dear it is, nice and strong.

Wait a minute can you hear that?

Skhu: What? Is there anything wrong?

Bella: Hold on.....

She moved the machine like she was looking for something

Bella: Oh my God:

Skhu: Bella you better speak now or I

swear I...

Bella: Take a closer look at the screen and tell me what you see

Skhu And I looked at the screen and something was questionable

Skhu: Wait! You said the black dot was my baby so what are the other dots?

Bella: Skhumbuzo those are you babies

Ndoni: Twins?

Skhu: No Nana we having quintuplets. OMG,I could kiss you right now.Hold on let me count again,just to be sure Skhumbuzo went to the screen and started counting the dots. He was like a little kid with new shoes.

Skhu: 1..2..3..4..5 Oh my God thank you. Nyama kayishi isha ngababhebhezeli!

Gwabini

I was just laying in bed and I didn't
Even know what to say,quins as in 5
God help me

Bella: Everything seems fine Mrs
Zungu, you can get off now

Skhu: Wait Nana,let me help you

Ndoni: Love am not disabled

Skhu: No you not, you just pregnant.
We pregnant

I got off the bed and went to change
back to my clothes and went back

Bella: Congratulations again

Skhu: Thanks doc

Bella: Am gonna have to monitor you
very closely Mrs Zungu,due to your
injuries you are very high risk.

Ndoni: How closely

Bella: After every two weeks to
monitor if they foetuses are growing
well.

Skhu: That's not a problem doc

Bella: For now am gonna prescribe some vitamins then book you for antenatal.

Ndoni: Thank you doctor

Bella gave us the proscription and we went to get my vitamins then left

Skhu: You are one amazing woman my love,thank you

Ndoni: This is still a shock, I mean...

Skhu: You mean you love me two and we gonna make best parents ever. Yes you will be carrying these babies but I'll be here with you every step of the way,from the weird craving to midnight snacks and the foot massages.

Ndoni: Thank you baby,can we please keep this between us for now just until I get over the shock

Skhu: Anything my love. Wow there's so much yo do,I need to get you a

maid to clean the house, a driver, we need to start on the nursery, a new wardrobe for you, some comfortable slippers

He was just going on and on like crazy
Ndoni: Slow down Skhumbuzo its only 8 weeks

Skhu: You can't blame me for being excited I mean who wouldn't, you just made me the happiest man alive

Damn am gonna be a father

He placed his hand on my stomach

Skhu: Ngyabonga maZulu

Ndoni: I love you

Skhu: Forever and always

Ndoni: Let's get going now, I have work to do

Skhu: Are you not hungry?

Ndoni: Aa

Skhu: And my babies, are you sure they not hungry?

Ndoni: Skhumbuzo Prince Zungu!

Skhu: OK OK

We got to the car and he drove, I asked he drop me by the lake cause I needed to be fortified before the ceremony.

Skhu: Do you think we should get one nanny or a nanny for each ?

Ndoni: I swear Skhumbuzo if you mention babies one last time am gonna get off this car and walk to the lake

Skhu: Am sorry babe

He continued driving. Its not like I wasn't happy cause I am, I just had a lot on my mind to even think about myself. We got to the park and he stopped the car and kissed me goodbye

Skhu: See you later

Ndoni: Later daddy

Skhu: And am gonna make one sexy daddy

I opened the door, got out then walked towards the lake and my husband drove off. As I was walking into the lake Mkhuseleli appeared from nowhere and walked into the water with me

As I was finishing my coffee I saw Hlengiwe, she walked into the cafe and came to my table. We greeted each other then sat down

Hlengiwe: I was just about to call when you texted, how are you?

Razor: I have been better. Look

Hlengiwe we need to talk

Hlengiwe: Sounds serious, what is it?

Razor: Promise you will listen with an open mind and let me finish before you say anything

Hlengiwe: You scaring me Raymond,

what is it

Razor: Meeting you by that roadside wasn't by accident Hlengiwe, destiny pushed is to each other.

Hlengiwe: I believe so too

Razor: You are a very remarkable woman and deserve so much and am afraid I just ain't the man for you.

Hlengiwe: What are you saying

Raymond, are you breaking up with me?

Razor: The thing is I haven't really been honest with you, am not the man you think I am. I am a very bad guy and I do really bad things

Hlengiwe: We sometimes have to do things that we don't believe in just to keep our jobs.

Razor: The thing is I believe in what I do, I am head of security systems yes but I also am into hacking. Remember

when all your husbands money
vanished and he got fired from work?

Hlengiwe: Yes

Razor: That was me,I emptied out his
accounts

Hlengiwe: What! No! You don't even
know khumalo

Razor: I was hired by someone to do
that after your husband had a glitch
with his enemy

Hlengiwe's mouth went dry and she
couldn't say anything, she just sat
there listen

Razor: Then your husband sent out a
gang to go attack his enemy and that's
were thing really went South! Your son
was part of that gang and during that
shoot out a daughter of the most
powerful kingdom got shot

Hlengiwe: No this can't be
true,Thabiso was part of a gang! He

was just a boy

Razor: Then I was tasked with giving your husband a warning to stay away. I was the one who put your husband on a wheelchair

Tears were now streaming down Hlengiwe's cheeks, eyes black from mascara

Razor: Am sorry Hlengiwe but your husband messed with the wrong people and he was too hardheaded to back down

Hlengiwe: (sniffing) How did he die, Thabiso? Did you kill him

Razor took a few deep breaths and continued

Razor: I didn't pull the trigger but I was there, am sorry

Hlengiwe just couldn't take it anymore, she got up went hysterical

Hlengiwe: You bloody murderers! You

and everyone you work for,you are murderers. You killed my son,my only son Raymond!!!!

Everyone in the cafe was now watching as Hlengiwe was shouting and screaming, she ran out of the cafe to her car crying. Razor went after her
Razor: Hlengiwe wait please,at least let me take you home.Hlengiwe (shouting)

Hlengiwe got in her car and speed off,leaving Razor standing there.
Raymond decided to follow her just to make sure she's safe.

Sthembiso was at the hotel to go see Phindi,he was dressed to kill as always and had a rose for the lady that stole her heart.Phindi saw him and walked to him
Phindi: You nearly gave me a heart

attack Sthembiso, should you even be out of bed

Sthe: It would take the entire army from Afghanistan to eliminate me my love, am made of steel

Phindi: Please come sit

Sthe and Phindi went to sit down

Sthe: A rose for my lady

Phindi: Thank you, it's beautiful. Are you here for breakfast or...?

Sthe: No in fact am here to see you

Phindi: OK

Sthe: Am not gonna beat around the bush Phindile, I like you in fact kill the "like" I love you and I want you to be my woman

Phindi: You are a prince Sthembiso and royalty associates with royalty

Sthe: Royalties also are allowed to fall in love and I have fallen for you

Phindi. Not that I fall constantly cause

am too handsome for that

Phindi: Trust you to be modest

Sthe: Am serious my lady, be my woman

Phindi took a deep breath and looked down

Phindi: I like you too, we can... I mean we..

Sthe: You look so cute when you blush, anyway go ahead and tell your man how you feel

Phindi: I love you too

Sthe:(smiling) Great. I'll pick you up at 11 we have a wedding to attend

Phindi: Am on duty Sthembiso, I can't just up and leave

Sthe: You can, we are royalty and we do what we please

Phindi: OK OK, now get up, I need to get back to work

Sthe: Not before I had breakfast and a

kiss from my woman

Phindi: Aana Sthembiso am on duty and people are watching.

Sthe: I'll take care of that the
Sthembiso got up and clapped his hands to get attention

Sthe: Attention everyone, I am Prince Sthembiso Zungu and I'd like every to cover their eyes as I kiss my woman, she's very shy

Phindi was so embarrassed that she had her face covered with her hands.

Phindi: Sthembiso you didn't!

Sthe: Oooh I did my lady, now come her

He held Phindi's waist and planted the most passionate kiss on her lips, Phindi just froze and his prince played tunes with her lips and butterflies danced in her stomach.

Everyone in the hotel was on their feet

clapping hands, Phindi wanted to run away.

Sthe: See you at 11 my lady

Phindi: (blushing) OK

Sthembiso walked out of the hotel all smiles then his phone rang, it was his twin

Sthe: Ntwana!

Skhu: (screaming) Who's the man ntwana! Who's the man?

Sthe: Calm down ma'am or you will blow my eardrums, you know am sensitive ooh. Now who did you kill?

Skhu: Kill! What are you talking about?

Sthe: Skhumbuzo the only time you this excited is if you killed someone or it has to do with Ndoni

Skhu: OK just promise you won't breath a word about this to anyone

Sthe: Only if you borrow me your black card and borrow me your Ferrari for a

week

Skhu: You and blackmail, OK then

Sthe: What did Ndoni do?

Skhu: Nothing. We pregnant

**Sthe: Damn ntwana you good,
congrats man**

**Skhu: That's not even half of it
mab,we having quins**

**Sthe: Oh oh! The world is in trouble 5
minions at once. Mom and dad are
gonna slaughter the entire kraal when
they hear this**

**Skhu: Ntwana I wish I could just climb
on top of a mountain and scream " Am
gonna be a father"!**

**Sthe: And am gonna be a uncle, a very
handsome uncle**

**Skhu: I need to go ntwana,see you at
the wedding right**

**Sthe: You know I never miss an
opportunity to make my presence**

felt,am gonna slay

Skhumbuzo laughed and ended the call then Sthe drove off too

Bab'Zondo arrived at Skhumbuzo's house the same time Skhu was driving in,they drove in together.

Bab'Zondo was in a Royal car accompanied by four guards and another man.They got in,parked then exchange greetings

Bab'Zondo: Greetings my prince

Skhu: Great chief priest of my fathers land,I greet you

Zondo: Her majesty and their king sent their greetings, is the queen in?

Skhu: Unfortunately no,she said she'll meet you at the palace I dropped her by the lake.You know my wife

Zondo: As expected, in that case I won't come in.I better get going its gonna be a long day.

The guards opened for Zondo and they drive off and Skhumbuzo walked into the house.

The Nkosi palace was like a bee hive with people going up and down in preparation for the new queen, the ordaining of the new chief priest and the cleansing of the

kingdom. Bab'Zondo arrived at the palace and the gates were opened, king Nkosi went to welcome them as they got out the cars

Nkosi: Greetings great priest

Zondo: Greetings my king

King: Am happy you managed to grace us with your presence

Zondo: I was called to assist and I couldn't say no to the queen of mystic land. But be warned my king no stone will be left unturned

Nkosi: Anything to restore the dignity and peace of this kingdom

Just as they were talking the sun changed and turned red, nkosi and everyone looked up

Nkosi: What's going on?

Zondo: Get your family ready, its time

Nkosi: Where's princess Ndoni, she should be here

Zondo: The queen is almost here.

Nkosi rushed inside and called everyone out to the yard, every member of the Nkosi was dressed in white and barefoot. They lined up in front of the house waiting for the arrival of the queen of mystic land.

Ndoni and Mkhuseleli had finally emerged from underwater, fortified and more powerful than ever. Mkhuseleli had grown into this huge beast and

Ndoni had him in a chain. Ndoni looked so beautiful yet fierce, she was now in a gold dress and the white portion of her had had now turned red. She walked out with Mkhuseleli on a leash and the mighty Eagle of mystic land was flying above her. Finally she had stepped foot at the Nkosi palace, the guards opened the gates

Zondo: All bow for the queen of mystic land, the rainmaker and the ruler of the four elements of nature.

Everyone went down on their knees as Ndoni and Mkhuseleli stepped foot in the palace. The Eagle stopped right under the sun and the land went dark for sometime

Ndoni: You may rise

Ndoni stopped and Mkhuseleli sat up straight

Nkosi: (whispering) Lord of my

ancestors please guard my secret
The queen and Zevile were sweating
and shaking cause what they saw was
scary and Mkhuseleli was looking right
at them

Ndoni: Today marks the birth of a new
era and after today this kingdom shall
be known as: Empumelelweni
Kingdom. Let's begin

Like & comment

@Admin®
#Love-Y'all
Triple love

Insert 100
SEASON FINALE

sometimes in life we find ourselves
fighting battles we can never win and
we end up losing ourselves in the

end. King Zanokuhle stripped me of my dignity, my power and my job when he hacked my accounts and I was asked to step down as mayor because I was accused of fraud. In a fight to clear my name I lost my son, almost my legs and now my marriage is over. Maybe its time I gave Hlengiwe what she wants, freedom to go find happiness somewhere else. I was snapped out of my thoughts by Palesa walking downstairs with baby Crystal who was crying her lungs out.

Nkosi: What's wrong, why is she crying so much?

Palesa: She refuses to sleep. Where is mother, she always knows how to calm her down.

Nkosi: I don't know

Palesa: Did you guys fight again?

Khumalo: No. Your mother just walked

out of here without even a word.

Palesa: This fighting has to stop dad, the two of you need to sit down like grownup's and talk

Khumalo: Talking will not fix anything now, your mother is broken and I am to blame

Palesa: Why are you to blame?

Khumalo: I failed at being a good father to you and your brother and your mother blames me for his death.

Palesa: You did not kill Thabiso and mother has no right to blame you for that

Khumalo: There is so much that you don't know my dear.

Palesa: So this is it, you and mother are getting a divorce?

Khumalo: Its the only way my dear, our family is broken. Now please excuse me I need some air.

I walked out of the house and began walking, I needed to clear my head and make peace with the fact that my marriage was over. I walked for hours with no particular destination in mind till I found myself at the park, I sat down and watched the kids play and running around. All the memories of me and my family at this park came back and tears just rolled down my face I found myself talking alone

Khumalo: I am so sorry Thabiso, I failed as a father, broke your mothers heart and now our family is broken too. Forgive me

I got up and began walking back home, Hlengiwe wasn't back yet so I went to the spare room which I was now sleeping in. I sat on the bed and took out the papers from the drawer.

Khumalo: I have broken your heart

Hlengiwe, hope you find love someday.

I signed the papers then put them back in the envelope, I took them to Hlengiwe's bedroom and placed them on the bed then walked out. My marriage was over and my family broken, where do I go? Who do I call and will love ever find me?

Khumalo: I took my wife for granted when I still had her and now that she's so broken I wish I was a better man.

The long awaited day was finally here and by the end of today I'll be a queen, I had finished putting on my traditional attire when my mother the queen entered the room.

Nomzamo: Do not disappoint us my child, be a good wife to your husband

Thobile: I learned from the best, I will

not disappoint you.

Nomzamo: Let's go already the people are already waiting

Thobile: Is my dress ready?

Nomzamo: Already in the car

Thobile: My shoes?

Nomzamo: Aibo Thobile! Everything is already in the car,now come let's go

Thobile: Just making sure everything is in order

Nomzamo: You and order,I pity the maids at your new home.

Thobile: You taught me that cleanliness is next to godliness

Nomzamo: I swear if we don't leave now,your husband will call off the wedding thinking that you no longer coming.

Thobile: Okay mother just a few more minutes

Nomzamo: Am going outside, if you

not out by two minutes we leaving you behind

Thobile: Hawu ma! Where will you be going without the gorgeous bride

Nomzamo: Siyodla phela habe! Now finish up

Mother walked out and I finished putting on my Tommy sneakers then looked at myself in the mirror

Thobile: All hall queen Thobile Hope Nkosi the second!

I covered myself in my blanket then walked out with the maidens and woman who were waiting for me outside my door. Singing began as I was lead outside, woman ululating and cars hooting. I kneeled in front of my father for his blessings

King: Uyiphathe kahle emendweni ndodakazi, remember your upbringing and don't let power run to your head

Thobile: I will not father

**King: Rule your people with fairness,
humanity and respect**

Thobile: I shall remember that father

**King: Remember to always humble
yourself before God and your husband
And it shall be well with you**

Thobile: Amen

**Father blessed me and we got in the
cars and all roads heard to my new
home, the palace.**

**The people at the Nkosi palace were
seated and waiting in anticipation as
Ndoni and the royal family stepped
inside the house to discuss some
delicate matters.**

**Inside the house everyone was seated
around the table and tensions were
very high**

Ndoni: This kingdom harbours a lot of

restless soul and the first step to cleansing this kingdom is nothing but the truth.

Zevi: Can we please get this over and done with, I have a doctor's appointment

Ndoni: Well princess Zevile since you are in such a hurry why don't you go first

Zevi: First where?

Ndoni: Let's start by you telling your dear family why you married Zweli in the first place.

Zevi: Don't play smart with me, I married Zweli because I loved her

Queen: Is this some kind of joke! So you gathered us here to ask us silly question?

Ndoni: Hold your horses my queen or perhaps you wanna go first and tell us how you killed Thandekile?

The queen quickly looked down in embarrassment

Nkosi: So its true Nokubonga, you really are behind Thandekile's death?

Queen: I have no idea what she's talking about my king

Ndoni: I sweat if y'all don't speak the truth I will set Mkhuseleli lose and he will eat you all!

With that said Mkhuseleli liking attention like he does,he jumped on the table and gave one big roar.Everyone remained still due to fright

Noli: Please Ndoni get him off the table,mother speak up before this thing eats us up!

Queen: I ...I don't,I mean I didn't

Nkosi: I didn't know you mumbled
Nokubonga now please save everyone the time,I have a wife to marry

The queen tried acting angry as she got off the table and stood on her feet

Queen: Everything I did was for the good of this family and my kids inheritance, and I will not sit here and be judged for protecting what's mine

Ndoni: Sit down my queen, I can see that this thing might take us the whole day. I will make this short

Noli: Please do cause am lost

Queen: I will not sit!

Ndoni: Fine then! Mkhuseleli, show our queen here her chair

Mkhuseleli roared once and landed his paw on the queen's chest, tearing her top open but didn't scratch her

Queen: (screaming) OK! OK! I'll sit

The queen sat down shaking like a gun was pointed to her head.

Ndoni: Thank you, now as I was saying. You my queen with the help of

your evil Chief priest cooked a plan to have you marry the king, not only did you stop there but knowing the king was to marry Thandekile, again you and your Chief priest sent lightning to Thandekile and you killed her!

Noli:(shocked) No! Mother, why would you do such?

The queen had her eyes glued to the floor from embarrassment.

Ndoni: Feel free to stop me if am lying my queen.

Nkosi: Speak Nokubonga, such evil!

Queen: I have nothing to say

Noli: You not even denying it mother!

Why did you kill the poor maiden?

Ndoni: I'll answer that just to save time. See the thing is your mother isn't royalty so she killed Thandekile so that the king doesn't have a crowned heir to the throne

Zevi: Zweli was the first son, entitled to the throne

Ndoni: For royalty you sure are slow! I just said that the queen isn't royalty making Zweli and Nolitha half royals

Noli: Mother! Wathula nje, speak up! Are you not royalty? And what does that mean for me? Father! Did you know about this?

Nkosi: I knew your mother wasn't royalty but I didn't know she was an evil cold blooded murderer! That's why I was to marry Thandekile as my royal wife

Zevi: Wow! Mother so you convinced me to marry a commoner! Lies in this family are beyond me

Ndoni: Patience princess, your time will come. Nolitha what this means is that you can not marry into royalty! Tears built up in Nolitha's eyes and

they just rolled out freely

Nomi: So I am nothing but just a useless commoner on a wheelchair!

My whole life has just been one big lie

Queen: I did all I did for you and your brother my princess, trust me I never meant to hurt anyone

The queen began crying and the mood went from intense to bitter, Nkosi was looking at his wife with so much disgust

Ndoni: I take it you didn't mean to hurt anyone when you and Mkhovu killed the other three maidens after

Thandekile then cast a spell on the king so he listens to everything you say and obeys you

Nkosi: (fuming with anger) What! So Nokubonga not only are you a murderer you are a witch too! I can't even stand looking at you let alone

being with you can under the same roof! I need you to pack all your rags and leave my palace straight after the wedding

Queen: (sobbing) My king please I beg you,I did it because I love you and I didn't want any woman taking you away from me.Please I beg do not send me away

Nkosi: You parents should have named you "Dumazile"! You are a disgrace, sis!

Zevi: Wow! My queen you have been acting so high and mighty knowing very well that you sit on such evil. The evil in this palace could kill a newborn (clapping hands)

Ndoni: The only evil that will kill a newborn is the evil you committed when you promised to sacrifice your newborn son to the darkside after

your twins are born so you could be queen.

Zevile quickly looked down as the king turned his anger towards her

Zevi: I do not know what she's talk about my king

Nkosi: Shut up Zevile, let her speak

Ndoni: Our very own princess Zevile here came into the palace womb less, meaning she couldn't have children.

The mission was to kill you my king so Zweli can be the king and her the queen, after failing to kill you and feed Zweli the love potion Zevile here made a promise to the dark side that if they make her queen she shall sacrifice her child to the dark side

Nkosi: What kind of evil am I living with in this palace! Zevile (shouting)

Zevi: My king I swear she is lying

Ndoni: Is it MIT true Zevile that the

oracle of darkness have you a potion to use in order to seduce the king?

Queen: What?! Seduce which king?

Ndoni: Zevile here has been sleeping with the king and as a result if that she's pregnant with twin boys, one which must be sacrificed to the dark side

Noli: What kind of animals are you people? Zevile, your very father in-law

Queen: (shaking from anger) The me my ears are deceiving me Nkosi, I beg you Zanokuhle tell me this is not true! Nkosi looked away and Zevile began sniffing with tears running down her face

Zevi: I...I am sorr

Before Zevi could even finish her sentence, the queen had jumped on her landing one hot slap across the face and started pulling Zevile's

weave

Zevi: (Zevile crying and begging for help) My king get her off me,I beg am pregnant!

Ndoni: Stop this madness my queen please!

The queen got off Zevile and stood facing the king.

Queen: You accuse me if being evil while you committed such a disgusting calamity, news flesh then my king I am not going anywhere. If anybody is leaving its gonna be this ungrateful whore right here(pointing at Zevile)

Nkosi: Sit down Nokubonga and speak to me with respect, am still your king

Queen: Respect! Where was respect when you stripped naked in front if your son's wife? RHA!

Noli: So Talia was right all along, this palace is worse than hell!

Ndoni: I believe my job here is almost done, what y'all choose to do after this is totally up to you.

The queen was crying Zevile was crying, Noli was crying. So much tears one would fill river Jordan

Queen: (sobbing) How could you Zanokuhle? To your own son!

Zwelibanzi must be turning in his grave just listening to this disgrace.

Wena Zevi u need you to leave this palace before I kill you

Nkosi: Zevile going nowhere! She is carrying my child and I shall marry her as my third wife

Noli: Wow father! Just wow

Queen: Then I suggest you kill me NY king cause there's no way in hell am I living under the same roof with this

cheap, chicken legs whore!

Nkosi: Then I suggest you start packing cause Zweli bile stays

Ndoni: Its time I began the cleansing, let us step outside the people are waiting.

Knees were heavy as everyone walked outside, the maids in the house still shocked at what they heard and Nkosi so defeated. Nolitha remained at the table crying her eyes out Ndoni walked to her and touched her shoulder

Ndoni: I know its hard but such is life, just be strong and move on

Noli: They said you were evil and that you are cruel, I believed them and turned against you. I said so many horrible things to you I just hope one day you will forgive me my princess

Ndoni: Your family has hurt me so

much,your brother broke me unto so many pieces and you pinned the final nail when you turned against me and labelled me evil

Noli: I am sorry my princess

Ndoni: Its OK cause in the mist off all the hurt and pain,as broken as I was love found me.So I hold no grudge against you,let's go

Ndoni pushed Nolitha out and joined the rest outside.

Ndoni: People of Empumelelweni kingdom, today marks the beginning of a new era under new leadership.

After this cleansing this kingdom shall be pure and the people shall live in peace

The crowd was clapping hands as Ndoni kneeled down on the pavement and lifted her hands to the air

Ndoni: I CALL UPON THE ELEMENTS

**OF NATURE, HEAR MY VOICE AND
ARISE!**

**WIND OR PURITY ARISE AND BLOW
AWAY ALL THE EVIL IN THIS
COMPOUND!**

**WAVES FROM UNDER THE SEA
IMMERGE AND SWEEP CLEAN THIS
PALACE!**

**SOIL OF VENGEANCE, PLIT ANF BURY
ALL EVIL SOILS ROAMING AROUND!
FIRE OF JUSTICE BURN ALL THAT
HARBOURS EVIL! BURN!**

**Wind began blowing so hard that
everyone was covering their faces,
man holding on to their hats and
woman holding their skirts and
dresses. The wind was so strong like
a hurricane surrounding Ndoni and
Mkhuseli, Ndoni remained on her
knees repeating the same words over
and over again. The wind was blowing**

hard,trees shaking and little stones flying in all directions.Finally the wind stopped as Ndoni got up to her feet and stood, hands still lifted to the air Ndoni was getting weak,sweating and almost out of breath but she continued

Ndoni:MIGHTY EAGLE OF MYSTIC LAND! GUARDIAN OF MYSTERIES, SHOW ME THE HIDDEN! GUID ME AND SHOW ME THE HIDDEN!

The bird flapped its wings once then thunder striked! Hitting all four corners of the palace then the entrance, people were screaming out of fear but Bab'Zondo assured them that they shall not be harmed.

Ndoni: Get the guards to dig all four corners of the palace and bring me the bottles buried under.

Nkosi instructed the guards and they did as they were told, after a while they came back with four small bottles containing a liquid substance which looked like blood

The crown was beyond shocked, they began whispering to one another. Others clapping hand in disbelief.

Ndoni: My king under Zevile's bed is a black pot tied with a red cloth, I need the pot out

Zevi: Please no! I beg you!!! Do not touch that pot please

Nkosi: (shouting) Guards! Get that pot And bring it out here now!

Zevi:(crying) I Am finished Oooh please my king

A guard rushed inside and came back holding the pot and put it on the pavement alongside the bottles

Crowd: Yoh! Such witchcraft!

**Ndoni: People of Empumelweni
before you, I destroy all evil and
declare Empumelweni cleansed and
free off all evil!**

**FIRE OF JUSTICE HEAR MY VOICE
SEND YOUR FLAMES AND DESTROY
ALL EVIL BEFORE OUR EYES!**

**Thunder rumbled one and lightning
strike sending the bottles and the pot
on fire, as soon as the pot caught
fire, Zevile went crazy. She was
running around laughing and trying to
take off her clothes**

**Zevi: Ha ha ha! I am the queen and no
one shall stop me! Darkness shall rule
and light shall bow! Ha ha ha**

**Nkosi ordered the guards to tie her up
and take her inside the house**

**Ndoni: Empumelweni is born now
please let welcome the new chief**

**priest of Empumelelweni: Gob'izizwe
Bab'Zondo handed Gob'izizwe his
Chief of staff**

**Zondo: Lead your people to light, heal
them and save lives.**

**The people were happy and clapping
but I still needed to do one more thing,
Nolitha.**

**I walked to Nolitha and placed my
hand on his head**

**Ndoni: By soil you were created and
by soil you shall be healed!**

SOIL OF VENGEANCE

**HEAR MY VOICE, ARISE AND
STABILIZE HER!**

**I was tired and I was running out off
breath, but I endured the exhaustion
cause Nolitha needed to be given a
second chance to walk again. I closed
my eyes and transferred all my energy
to Nolitha. I don't know what happened**

but I couldn't stand anymore, I felt like the ground was turning then I felt my body hit the ground and it was lights out.

Nkosi: Someone call an ambulance, Guards

Bab'Zondo: No need, let's get her to the cars I'm taking her home. She's just exhausted

Ndoni was taken to the cars and the cars drove off

I felt my toes move, thought I was dreaming so I pinched myself on my leg and it hurt

Noli: (screaming) U can feel my legs!

Nkosi and the queen rushed to Nolitha

Nkosi: Are you sure sweetheart?

Noli: (laughing) I can feel my legs, this is a miracle

Queen: Can you stand baby?

I held on to my wheelchair and slowly

and steadily I got up and my legs were strong! I could stand

Noli: I can stand

Everyone was clapping and I was crying tears of joy. I left the chair outside as we walked inside the house to go change and prepare for the wedding.

Queen: My king we need to talk please

Nkosi: Nokubonga don't you dare talk to me, in fact don't even look at me!

Nkosi went to his chambers to change into his royal chieftaincy attire, Zevile was locked in her room banging on the door for someone to open for her

Zevi: Who dares lock the queen of this kingdom in here? Ha ha ha I am the queen and nobody shall stand in my way

I drove as fast as I could and got

home, I could see Raymond following me but I wanted to be far away from him right now. I got home and went straight to my room as there was no one in the living room, there was an envelope on my bed and I opened it. It was the divorce papers signed and initialed, I smiled as I put them back into the envelope and inside my drawer
Hlengiwe: Finally! I went to the kitchen to drink some water then Palesa walked downstairs

Palesa: Hope you happy mom! Now you can go be with your boyfriend without dad and I breathing down your neck!

Hlengiwe: Watch your mouth Palesa!

Palesa: I was just saying mother, you are a free woman now.

Hlengiwe: I just heard that your sugar daddy lost his wife, poor woman

couldn't deal with her husbands
cheating! So go be with him without
her wife breathing down your neck!
Palesa: What? July is dead
Hlengiwe: Yes and her blood is on
your hands! NX
I walked back to my room and locked
the door.

TO BE CONTINUED
LIKE & COMMENT

@admin®
#Love- Y'all
TRIPLE LOVE

Insert 100(CONTINUED)
SEASON FINALE

**Nothing heals and gives one closure
than telling the truth, and I admire
honesty. It must have taken Raymond**

a lot of energy to swallow his pride and admit to all those things, I decided to call him

Razor: Hlengiwe! Thank God you OK, at the speed you were driving I was scared you'd crash into a truck

Hlengiwe: Am sorry, I just needed to think about everything

Razor: Look am just glad you OK and again am really sorry I turned out to be a monster instead of the prince charming you expected

Hlengiwe: One day at a time, let's take this one day at a time. You were honest with me and that is a need in a relationship

Razor: Relationship? Does this mean...are you saying what I think you saying?

Hlengiwe: I forgive you and yes I wanna make this relationship work.

Razor: Thank you Hlengiwe

Hlengiwe: Khumalo signed the papers,am officially a free woman

Razor: So miss free woman,I know you said slow but how do you feel about going to a wedding with me?

Hlengiwe: Where?

Razor: The palace,Nkosi is getting married

Hlengiwe: That family isn't my favourite but for peace,I will come with you

Razor: Fantastic I will pick you up in 30

Hlengiwe: OK let me go get ready then

Razor: Ok

I ended the call and opened my closet,I took out suitcase and started packing. After the wedding I am not coming back here,I am starting a new life.Life without my marriage and

without my kids,Palesa walked through the door carrying her baby
Palesa: Mind looking after Crystal for me,I wanna study a bit.

Hlengiwe: Sorry I can't, I have a wedding to attend, as you can see am busy

Palesa: What's with the bags and where are you going.

Hlengiwe: I am moving out Palesa, there's nothing for me here anymore

Palesa: So you giving up on dad, me and our family mother! You are choosing your boyfriend over us?

Hlengiwe: I am choosing happiness, now please leave me to my packing

Palesa: Wow!

Palesa left and I continued throwing everything that's mine in the bags,once done I went to take a quick shower then dressed up.I had three

huge bags and there was still so much stuff left. I took the two bags to my car then came back for the remaining one, I took my luggage bag and hand bag then walked out, I meet Khumalo on my way out.

Khumalo: I see you couldn't wait to move out

Hlengiwe: No use dragging out the inevitable

Khumalo: That boy of yours is a criminal I tell you Hlengiwe, he will never bring you happiness

Hlengiwe: I know who he is, he cares enough to trust me with the truth

Khumalo: What's that supposed to mean?

Hlengiwe: Our marriage is over because you failed to be honest with me

Khumalo: I still don't follow

Hlengiwe: How did you get my son into gangsterism, Who are the people you crossed which lead to my son's death and why were you fired from work?

Khumalo: That's all in the past, why dig up old wounds

Hlengiwe: I thought as much! That's all in the past and so is our marriage. Take care of yourself Khumalo and Palesa too

I dragged my bag and walked out to my car, loaded the bags and drove off. I waited for Raymond at the mall and texted him where I was

I woke up in the car and looking outside, the car was driving to my house.

Ndoni: Baba is the wedding over

Zondo: No. We had to bring you home

cause you collapsed

I remembered the episode I had

Ndoni: Thank you but I don't want my husband to know about this.

Zondo: As you wish my princess but if you don't mind me asking, why do you wanna keep him in the dark?

Ndoni: My husband can be very dramatic and if he hears about this he might just hire a nurse for me(laughing)

We got to the house,I scanned my prints at the gate and we drove in.We walked inside

Ndoni: Family am back (shouting)

My mom,dad ang gogo were already dressed and ready to go but there was no sign of my husband

Gogo: Finally! You have been gone so long I almost thought the ghosts in that palace swallowed you

Ndoni: Am here gogo, I just need a few minutes to get ready then we can leave. Where's my husband thou?

Langa: Upstairs getting ready

Gogo: That one has been gone for a while now, probably still bleaching his skin

Ndoni:(laughing) Skhumbuzo doesn't bleach

I went upstairs and left the family downstairs and Skhumbuzo was already dressed, putting on his tie

Ndoni: Am back

Skhu: Come here

He pulled me in for a kiss

Ndoni: And what was that for?

Skhu: I missed you, all 6 off you

Ndoni: Whatever, let me geet dressed then we can go

Skhu: Are you not tired, we could stay and cuddle if you tired.

Ndoni: Nah! Am good,let me freshen up

**Skhu: You dress is in the closet
I went to the bathroom and
Skhumbuzo went downstairs leaving
me to freshen up quickly.**

**Noma: Seems we have competition
my love(looking at her husband)
Looking handsome my son**

Skhu: Thank you ma

**Gogo: I like the red tie,nothing
says:"Burn the devil " like the colour
red!**

**Zondo: My prince its time for me to
head back to the kingdom, my mission
here is complete.**

**Skhu: Farewell then,greet the king and
queen for me and thanks again for
coming**

**Zondo: It was nice seeing everyone,
have fun at the wedding**

Zondo and the guards took off and
Sthembiso and Phindi walked in
Sthe: I knew y'all wouldn't leave
without me, am here now

Sthembiso greeted everyone and
Phindi went to sit

Skhu: You are so loud ntwana jeez!

Sthe: Blame it all on Phindi, she's
brings out the boy in me

Skhu: Whatever now let's go check on
the cars

Sthe: OK but before that I'd like to
introduce formally here, Phindile
Langa my girlfriend

Phindi: (shy) Sthembiso Mara

Sthe: What sweetheart, everyone here
is family so don't be shy

Skhu and Sthe went to the garage to
pick cars they'll be using to the
wedding

Gogo: Phindi

Phindi: Yes ma

Gogo: Do you go to church?

Phindi: Yes ma,I do

Gogo: Good

Langa kept looking at Phindi like she knew her

Langa: You last name is Langa you say

Phindi: Yes my king,that's what my birth certificate says

Langa: You look very familiar

Noma: Familiar to who honey?

Langa: Remember Mluleki from varsity?

Noma: Aibo my love! This girl is too sweet and humble to look anything like that womaniser Mluleki

Langa: I guess ukufana kwabantu,but something about her says "Mluleki"

Gogo: Is this Mluleki a friend of yours?

Noma: Not really a friend but we went

to varsity together

I walked downstairs ready to go, I was wearing a red mermaid dress with long laced sleeves and an open back

Ndoni: Ready to go family

Phindi: Wow! You look beautiful

Ndoni: Thanks, it's always nice seeing you.

Gogo: Can we go now, I don't wanna miss the drama

Sthe and Skhu were already outside in the cars so we went to the cars and drove off. I was in one car with Phindi and Sthembiso and gogo was with my mom and dad

**The Maphumulo's arrived at the palace and the maidens began singing and cars hooting, the gifts were off loaded and it was wedding o'clock
SIKHULEKILE EKHAYA**

NKOSI

DLANGAMANDLA

EBUKHOSINI!

NKOSI

The singing was getting louder and finally they opened the gates and the bride and her entourage were welcomed. The family and the new Chief priest went inside the house for some traditional rituals and the introduction of Thobile to the Nkosi ancestors. A goat was slaughtered and it was time for the gifts ceremony. Thobile showered the Nkosi's with gifts, there was singing and dancing and everyone was merry except for queen Nokubonga who was sitting alone looking like she had just swallowed a lemon. Finally it was time for the blessing of the rings, Thobile and the king went inside to change

and singing continued outside

Nkosi: You are so beautiful my queen

Thobile: Thank you my king, let's go
make this official

Thobile and her maidens were shown
the guest bedroom and they used it to
change, the decor was finally done
and everyone went to their reserved
tables in the garden.

Raymond picked up his date from the
mall and they drove to the wedding in
separate cars, Ndoni and his family
arrived and walked in. Langa and
Noma first, followed by Skhumbuzo,
Ndoni and Mkhusele then gogo
Sthembiso and Phindi, all eyes were
on them as they made way to their
table and sat down

Sthe: Now that's what I call stealing
the show, we slayed in here

Gogo: Where in the name of angel Gabriel is Nkanyiso?

Ndoni: He'll be here soon gogo, am sure. Nolitha came to greet

Noli: Am glad y'all could come its always a pleasure celebrating with royalty

Gogo: To think that I thought you were the only sane person in this palace Nolitha!

Noli: I am really sorry for everything ma, I guess I was deceived

Sthe: While apologizing can we please get something to eat and drinks please, apologies make me hungry

Noli: Once again thanks for coming and my friend Ndoni am so sorry for everything

Ndoni: Water under the bridge

Nolitha went to call the waiter and they took some drinks and starters to

Ndoni's table then Raymond and Hlengiwe Arrived.

Skhu: Ntwana why ain't you eating, I thought you were hungry

Sthe: Who,me? I was just joking I wanted to see if there's food cause rumours had it that this palace is so broke they can't even afford paying their staff

Skhu:_Yaphapha ntwana

Raymond walked with Hlengiwe and they joined the others at their table

Razor: Sorry am late

Sthe: No need dude,we can all see the reason why you late

Gogo: So are you gonna introduce us to your friend

Razor: Sorry mother, this is Hlengiwe my friend. Hlengiwe this is my mother.

Hlengiwe: Nice to meet you mother

Gogo:Are you a teacher, you look like

one

Hlengiwe: No mother an events coordinator

Gogo: Kodwa Nkanyiso your friend here looks my age

Sthembiso couldn't help but bust out laughing

Razor: Mother please!

Gogo: I was just saying, she better remain you friend I beg

The song started and the king walked in following the praise singer who was chanting clan names as the king walked in and went to stand by the priest then finally the bride walked in and everyone stood up

Noma: She's pretty

Ndoni: And pure

Sthe: Not bad I must say

Everyone sat down and the pastor began

Pastor: Dearly beloved, we are gathered here to witness the blessing of new love and seal their bond till eternity. If anyone here is against this union, please speak now or forever hold your piece

No one came forward so the ceremony continued, the rings were blessed and they were married

Pastor: People of Empumelelweni kingdom, I know present to you your new queen. Queen Thobile Hope Nkosi

Gob'izizwe: All hail the queen

Crowd: Ndlovukazi!!!

Thobile and the king went to sit and food was served, everyone ate, danced and celebrated.

Skhu: Do you need anything Nana?

Ndoni: Am still good thank you

Noma: We should go greet the new

queen and say our goodbyes

Langa: You right we still have a long way home.

Queen Nokubonga was not her usual self, she was like a walking Zombie.

Noma and Langa went to say good bye

Langa: Congratulations Nkosi, your wife is beautiful

Nkosi: Thank you for coming

Thobile: King Langa, I feel so honored to have such powerful people grace my wedding I look forward to our kingdoms working together

Noma: Unfortunately there's too much bad blood between our kingdoms, but maybe you might just be the middle man

Langa: We have to take our leave now, congratulations

Nkosi: Thanks again

Langa and his wife went back to the table and everyone got up and left. Guests started leaving and The family went inside the house leaving others still singing and dancing outside

Thobile: What a day

They went to sit at the dinning table

Nkosi: Glad it's over

Thobile: I can't believe the king and queen of Ngwenyama kingdom were here, that kingdom is powerful

Nkosi: That they are, the lady in the red dress is their daughter and she married into the Unyazi kingdom

Thobile: Tell me you joking

Nkosi: Am being for real

Thobile: Wow! You know very powerful and influential people

Nkosi: Pity I burned all my bridges before crossing

Queen: May I please be excused am off to bed

Thobile: I thought you were gonna show me around and tell me how everything works

Queen: Am tired, the maids will show you around

Thobile: Very well then Nokubonga!

Queen: What did you just call me?

Thobile: Nokubonga is your name right?

Queen: Look young girl, I don't know where you came from but as long as you live under my roof you will address me with the respect I deserve!

Thobile: Point of correction

Nokubonga, our house and not yours.

Nkosi: Ladies can we please not do this today

Queen: When then Nkosi, when? Is it

after that crazy whore of yours has given birth or after you marry her as you third wife

Thobile: Third wife,giving birth? What is she talking about my king?

Queen: Put the little girl out of her misery Nkosi, what am I talking about?

Nkosi: Nokubonga to you room please!

Queen: Mxm!

The Queen marched to her room leaving the newly weds downstairs.

Thobile: What is she talking about my husband?

Nkosi: Am sure you tired,let's go rest it has been a long day.

Thobile: OK then,after you

The king and his new queen walked upstairs to the kings chambers for some well deserved rest.Thobile was

deep in her thoughts

Thobile: Nokubonga I pity you,I will strip you off everything you own and leave you with nothing,your crown,tittle, status even off our husband. You shall be a maid in your own palace.

Raymond was talking to Hlengiwe at a stop they made along the way

Razor: So where will you stay since you left your house?

Hlengiwe: I will check into a hotel while I look for an apartment

Razor: Hotels are very expensive, why not move into my mothers house till you find an apartment

Hlengiwe: I don't know Raymond, your mother seems like she doesn't like me much.

Razor: Mother is always like that,don't

mind her. All you have to do is get used to her

Hlengiwe: If you say so then, but I insist in contributing towards the house expenses

Razor: If that will make you feel better then fine by me.

Hlengiwe: Thank you. You have just saved me a lot off money

Razor: Let's go then, follow behind me
They got into their cars and drove to gogo's house.

Langa and Noma packed their bags, said their good byes and left for their kingdom. They offered to drop gogo at home.

Skhu: Let me help you with those shoes.

Ndoni: Please, my feet are killing me
I sat on the couch and my husband unstriped my heels then sat down

next to me massaging my feet

Skhu: I still can't believe we are pregnant

Ndoni: I can't believe it too, how am I going to be able to carry all 5.

Skhu: We will be fine baby, I will be here every step of the way.

Ndoni: By this time next year this house will be a mad house

Skhu: Am gonna enjoy all that madness, in fact I can't even wait till your tummy starts showing and I can tell everyone that we are pregnant.

Ndoni: Am sure your brother will throw a party just to announce the pregnancy.

Skhu: Hold on while I go get your sleepers upstairs, then make you some food

Ndoni: Am not really hungry, I just wanna cuddle and watch a movie

Skhu: You might not be hungry but my babies are.

Ndoni: Am not gonna hear the end of this babies now am I

Skhu: No you not and starting from today there will be no stairs for you, you will use the lift and the lift only

Ndoni: You are very dramatic, but fine then lift it is

Skhu got up to go get my sleepers but he turned back just to kiss me

Skhu: I love you

Ndoni: I love you too

He went to fetch my sleepers then came back and started cooking. I was on the couch watching TV cause he would even allow me to help

Ndoni: Are you sure you don't want my help

Skhu: Watching your pretty face is

help enough, just sit there and be beautiful and your husband will do the cooking

Ndoni: But I wanna help

Skhu: The same way I wanna help carry those babies but I can't so ,let me cook OK

I sat there watching my handsome husband play chef in the kitchen.

Raymond and Hlengiwe had already arrived and Hlengiwe was unpacking in Raymond's room.Gogo arrived too.

Gogo: (opening the front door)

Veronica you better not have bought man to my house ooh!

Gogo was shouting as she made her way to the living room,Veronica was watching TV

Veronica: Welcome back mother

Gogo put down her bag and sat

down, Raymond and Hlengiwe walked downstairs.

Gogo: Why are there two cars parked outside?

Razor: That's Hlengiwe's car mother, I hope you don't mind. I asked Hlengiwe to come stay with us for a while

Gogo clapped hands

Gogo: Amen! I leave one slay queen in my house and I come back to my house turned into a refuge camp

Hlengiwe: I will move out next week, I just need to find an apartment first.

Gogo: What happened to where you were staying?

Razor: It's a long story mother, I'm sure you must be tired.

Hlengiwe: You can go rest mother, I will make supper

Gogo: OK then. Nkanyiso bring my bag

Razor picked up his mother's bag and followed her upstairs, Veronica got up and was going to his room too

Veronica: She will never allow her son to marry you, that woman is the devil's duplicate

Hlengiwe: Am sorry what?

Veronica: Mxm

Veronica went upstairs and left

Hlengiwe preparing to start cooking

Hlengiwe: What kinda drama have I gotten myself into. God!

Gogo was talking to Nkanyiso upstairs

Gogo: Out with it Nkanyiso, who is that woman and what's your business with her?

Razor: Mother Hlengiwe is a very nice lady and I like her.

Gogo: Kodwa Nkanyiso couldn't you find someone younger, I mean that one is tired

Razor: I like her mother, give her a chance. You will like her I promise

Gogo: You are my only son Nkanyiso and I want you to meet a young lady, get married and start a family.

That one seems like she brings baggage than happiness

Razor: Get to know her first mother then I promise if you don't like her I will leave her

Gogo: Okay then but if she gives you trouble I will personally chase her to hell.

Raymond went back downstairs to help Hlengiwe with the pots

Hlengiwe: Veronica doesn't seem to like me very much

Razor: Veronica is a nobody, don't mind her

Version was fuming with anger in her room

Veronica: How dare he! How can Raymond bring another woman in this house after I made advances to show him that I like him. How dare he! NX

Sthembiso dropped Phindi at her flat and they sat in the car to talk

Sthe: Do you like living here?

Phindi: I don't like it but its affordable, closer to work and its not like I have many choices.

Sthe: How would you feel moving in with me?

Phindi: I don't wanna take advantage of our love, this relationship is still new and I don't wanna complicate it with moves.

Sthe: OK then but I want your life to be comfortable

Phindi: Even if I had to live on the streets, as long as you with me am

comfortable

Sthe: I love you Phindi

Phindi: Love you too

**Linda was in her rented bedroom
planning her move.**

**Linda: I am destined for greatness and
I will not stay in this dump for long
now. Good thing i made that sex tape
between me and Skhumbuzo, I just
need someone to Photoshop the
dates for me and am ready to play. I
will send that little girl packing and I
will walk into that mansion and claim
my man. She won't even see me
coming**

*******THE END*******

LIKE & COMMENT

@admin®

#Love-Y'all
TRIPLE LOVE